

BS432
.K47

BIBLICAL SUBJECT INDEX

SUBJECT INDEX

Wilson, J. A. C. 1911

1911-1912
1912-1913

LIBRARY OF PRINCETON
NOV 5 1958
THEOLOGICAL SEMINARY

BIBLICAL SUBJECT INDEX

EDITED BY
William J. Kiefer, S. M.
(*Marianist*)

THE NEWMAN PRESS

Westminster, Maryland, 1958

Nihil Obstat: Joseph S. Bruder, S.M., S.T.D., *Censor Deputatus*
Imprimi Potest: John A. Elbert, S.M., Ph.D., *Provincial*

December 29, 1956

Nihil Obstat: Edward A. Cerny, S.S., D.D., *Censor Librorum*

Imprimatur: ✠ Francis P. Keough, D.D., *Archbishop of Baltimore*

May 14, 1958

© 1958 by The Newman Press

Library of Congress Catalog Card Number: 58-8757

Manufactured in the United States of America

by H. Wolff, New York

PREFACE

The present work is the result of necessity on the writer's part some fifteen years ago. During the theology courses, scriptural texts to illustrate or demonstrate some point called for the use of a concordance. It was not always possible to find a scriptural concordance that was topical or analytical and economy would not permit the purchase of such a book. The editor at that time copied many headings onto file cards and added important scriptural references beside them. It proved valuable in that form.

After many years, the work still seemed of continuous value and for that reason, it was believed that such a good thing ought to be shared. In view of several recent translations of the Scriptures, using this index is less cumbersome than to check concordances according to key words and then search the texts out in the new translations. However, concordances are indispensable for those who must do very much research in Scriptures.

Those who would seem to benefit most from this work are seminarians, especially in the minor orders; priests who prepare sermons and conferences for religious; religion teachers in secondary schools and colleges; librarians, particularly of secondary schools; and students in their college religion classes. These are only some of the people who cannot always possess a concordance, yet will be able to possess such an index as this one.

However, this is not a book that lists every word in the Bible in alphabetical order as does a concordance. In a subject index the verses are listed under topical words, such as charity, justice, etc. It may happen that a verse contains the idea of justice, yet the word "justice" is not used. Such a verse would not be found in a concordance, but would be found only in a biblical subject index. Over and above this important feature, the index contains an abundance of cross references to aid the user.

The following works were used in compiling this index and, without them, the present index would never have reached fruition. To the following authors, I wish to express my sincerest thanks and acknowledgment.

- Seubert, Aloysius H., *The Index of the New Testament*. San Diego, Calif.: Universal Publications, 1954.
- Steinmueller, John E. and Sullivan, K., *Catholic Biblical Encyclopedia: Old and New Testaments*. New York: Joseph F. Wagner, Inc., 1950 and 1956.
- Thompson, Newton and Stock, R., *Complete Concordance to the Bible: Douay Version*. St. Louis: Herder, 1945.
- Vaughan, Kenelm, *Divine Armory of Holy Scripture*. St. Louis: Herder, 1945.
- Williams, T. D., *A Textual Concordance of the Holy Scriptures*. New York: Benziger Brothers, 1908.

THE NAMES AND ORDER
OF ALL THE BOOKS
OF THE OLD TESTAMENT

(with abbreviations used in this index)

GENESIS Gen
EXODUS Ex
LEVITICUS Lev
NUMBERS Num
DEUTERONOMY Deut
JOSUE Jos
JUDGES Judges
RUTH Ruth
1 KINGS 1 Kings
2 KINGS 2 Kings
3 KINGS 3 Kings
4 KINGS 4 Kings
1 PARALIPOMENON 1 Paral
2 PARALIPOMENON 2 Paral
1 ESDRAS 1 Esd
2 ESDRAS, *alias* NEHEMIAS
2 Esd
TOBIAS Tob
JUDITH Judith
ESTHER Esther
JOB Job
PSALMS Ps
PROVERBS Prov
ECCLESIASTES Eccles

CANTICLE OF CANTICLES Cant
WISDOM Wis
ECCLESIASTICUS, *alias* SIRACH
Ecclus
ISAIAS Is
JEREMIAS Jer
LAMENTATIONS Lam
BARUCH Bar
EZECHIEL Ezech
DANIEL Dan
OSEE Osee
JOEL Joel
AMOS Amos
ABDIAS Ab
JONAS Jonas
MICHEAS Mich
NAHUM Nahum
HABACUC Hab
SOPHONIAS Soph
AGGEUS Ag
ZACHARIAS Zach
MALACHIAS Malach
1 MACHABEES 1 Mach
2 MACHABEES 2 Mach

THE NAMES AND ORDER
OF ALL THE BOOKS
OF THE NEW TESTAMENT

(with abbreviations used in this index)

Gospels

ST. MATTHEW Matt

ST. MARK Mark

ST. LUKE Luke

ST. JOHN John

THE ACTS OF THE APOSTLES

Acts

The Epistles

ROMANS Rom

1 CORINTHIANS 1 Cor

2 CORINTHIANS 2 Cor

GALATIANS Gal

EPHESIANS Eph

PHILIPPIANS Philip

COLOSSIANS Col

1 THESSALONIANS 1 Thess

2 THESSALONIANS 2 Thess

1 TIMOTHY 1 Tim

2 TIMOTHY 2 Tim

TITUS Titus

PHILEMON Phil

HEBREWS Heb

ST. JAMES James

1 ST. PETER 1 Peter

2 ST. PETER 2 Peter

1 ST. JOHN 1 John

2 ST. JOHN 2 John

3 ST. JOHN 3 John

ST. JUDE Jude

APOCALYPSE OF ST. JOHN THE

APOSTLE Apoc

BIBLICAL SUBJECT INDEX

A

ABANDON US, GOD DOES NOT

Jos 1, 1-5; 1 Paral 28, 20; Ps 26, 10; Ps 30, 23; Ps 36, 28; Ps 93, 14; Eccclus 2, 11-12; Is 49, 14-17; Dan 14, 37; 2 Mach 6, 16.

Heb 13, 5-6.

See also Withdrawal of God

See also Desolation of spirit

God does not abandon us even in our greatest distress

Gen 21, 14-19; Deut 31, 6; Ps 17, 5-8; Ps 90, 14-15; Ps 106, 12-15 & 23-31; Ps 137, 7; Ps 139, 8; Eccclus 17, 20; Is 50, 10; Is 54, 11-14; Nahum 1, 7.

2 Cor 4, 8-9; 2 Tim 4, 16-17.

In prayer God does not abandon us

3 Kings 8, 57; Ps 21, 11-12; Ps 26, 9; Ps 37, 22-23; Ps 42, 2; Ps 43, 23-24; Ps 50, 13; Ps 68, 18; Ps 70, 9-12 & 18; Ps 73, 1-2; Ps 118, 8; Ps 139, 9; Ps 142, 7; Eccclus 51, 14; Jer 16, 8-9; Lam 5, 19-20; 2 Mach 1, 5.

Luke 24, 29.

ABANDONMENT OF ONESELF TO GOD

Ps 30, 6; Ps 36, 5-6; Ps 54, 23; Ps 107, 2; Ps 118, 60-61; Prov 12, 21.

Matt 6, 31-34; 2 Tim 1, 12; 1 Peter 5, 6-7.

See also Hands of God

See also Dependence on God

See also Help, we need God's

See also Grace, our need of God's

See also Need of God

See also Mercy, need of God's

ABIDING IN GOD; GOD IN US

See Dwelling in us, God

See also Life, Christ is our

ABSOLUTION OF PRIEST

See Confession of sins

See Penance, sacrament of

ABSTINENCE

Prov 20, 1; Prov 23, 31.

Acts 27, 21; Eph 5, 18; 1 Thess 5, 22; 1 Peter 2, 11.

See also Frugality

See also Fasting

ACCESSORY TO THE SINS OF OTHERS

Ps 18, 13-14; Prov 13, 17; Prov 29, 24; Is 29, 20-21.

Rom 1, 32; 1 Tim 5, 22.

ACCOMPLICE IN SIN

See Accessory to the sins of others

ACKNOWLEDGMENT OF SIN

Of man's proneness to sin

Ps 6, 3; Ps 24, 16-19; Ps 68, 30; Ps 69, 6; Ps 108, 21-22.

See also Misery

We deserve punishment for our sins

Gen 42, 21; 2 Esd 9, 33; Judith 8, 27; Esther 14, 6-7; Job 33, 27; Ps 37, 18-19; Ps 102, 10; Lam 1, 18; Dan 3, 29-32; Dan 9, 8-11; Mich 7, 9.

Luke 23, 31 & 39-42.

Acknowledgment of sin

1 Esd 9, 6-7 & 15; 2 Esd 1, 6-7; Tob 3, 5; Judith 7, 19-20; Esther 14, 6-7; Job 7, 20-21; Job 33, 27; Ps 24, 11; Ps 37, 18-19; Ps 40, 5; Ps 50, 4-7; Is 53, 6; Is 59, 12-13; Jer 3, 25; Jer 14, 9 & 20; Bar 1, 17-22; Bar 2, 12; Dan 3, 29-30; Dan 9, 4-5; Mich 7, 9.

Matt 3, 5-6; Luke 5, 8; Rom 3, 23; James 3, 2.

See also Confession of sins

See also Penance, Sacrament of

Necessary acknowledgment of sin

Lev 26, 38-41; Num 5, 5-8; Job 31, 14 & 33; Prov 28, 13; Eccles 4, 24-25 & 31; Jer 2, 35; Jer 3, 12-13.

1 John 1, 8-10.

Reward to those who acknowledge sin

2 Kings 12, 13; 3 Kings 8, 46-51; Ps 31, 5.

Luke 15, 18-21; Luke 18, 13-14.

ACTIONS

See Works

See also Hidden from God

See also Searcher

ADMONITION

Giving admonition

Prov 9, 8; Prov 23, 9; Prov 28, 23; Eccles 20, 1.

Matt 7, 3-6; 2 Tim 2, 24-26; James 5, 19-20.

Giving commanded admonition

Lev 19, 17.

Matt 18, 15-16; Luke 17, 3.

Giving exhorted admonition

Eccles 4, 27-28; Eccles 19, 13-17.

Gal 6, 1; 1 Thess 5, 14; 2 Thess 3, 14-15; 1 Tim 5, 20.

Receiving admonition

Ps 140, 5; Prov 6, 23; Prov 10, 17; Prov 12, 1; Prov 13, 18;

Prov 15, 5 & 31-32; Prov 17, 10; Prov 21, 29; Prov 27, 5-6; Eccles 7, 6; Eccles 10, 28.

Refusing admonition

Prov 1, 28-32; Prov 5, 11-14 & 23; Prov 10, 17; Prov 12, 1;

Prov 13, 18; Prov 15, 5 & 10 & 12 & 32; Prov 17, 16; Prov 18, 12; Prov 29, 1; Wis 3, 11; Eccles 21, 7 & 14; Eccles 32, 21.

See also Correction

ADORING GOD

Ps 65, 4; Ps 94, 6-7; Ps 95, 9; Ps 96, 7; Ps 98, 9; Wis 16, 27-28; Eccles 35, 20; Is 17, 7.

Matt 2, 1-2 & 11; Matt 4, 10; John 4, 21-25; Apoc 14, 6-7.

See also Praise

See also Glorifying

ADULTERY

Ex 20, 14; Job 24, 15-18; Job 31, 9 & 11-12; Prov 2, 11 &

16-19; Prov 5, 2-15 & 18-20; Prov 6, 25-32; Prov 7, 4-5 & 13 & 19-27; Prov 30, 20; Wis 4, 6; Ecclus 9, 6 & 11-13; Ecclus 23, 25-27.

Matt 19, 8-9; Luke 16, 18.

See also Unchastity

See also Chastity

Punishment of adultery

Lev 18, 20 & 29; Lev 20, 10; Job 24, 15 & 18-24; Prov 2, 18-19; Prov 6, 32-33; Ecclus 19, 2-3; Ecclus 23, 25 & 30-36; Malach 3, 5.

1 Cor 6, 9-10; Heb 13, 4.

AFFLICTED, COMFORT THE

See Comfort the afflicted

AFFLICTED WITH BODILY INFIRMITIES

Tob 5, 11-13; Ps 145, 8; Is 29, 18; Is 35, 5-6; Is 42, 16.

1 Thess 5, 14.

See also Sickness

AGED, THE

See Old age

ALMSGIVING

Ps 31, 28; Prov 21, 26; Prov 31, 20; Ecclus 17, 18.

Matt 25, 34-40; Luke 21, 1-4; Acts 20, 35.

Blessing to those who give alms

Deut 15, 7-10; Deut 24, 19; Tob 4, 7; Prov 14, 21; Prov 22, 9; Ecclus 7, 36.

Heb 13, 16.

Reward of almsgiving

Tob 12, 8-9; Tob 14, 9-12; Ps 11, 5-6 & 9; Ps 40, 2-4; Prov 11, 24; Prov 19, 17; Prov 28, 27; Eccles 11, 1; Ecclus 3, 33-34; Ecclus 29, 15-17; Is 58, 7-11; Dan 4, 24.

Matt 10, 42; Matt 19, 21; Matt 25, 34-50; Luke 6, 38; Luke 12, 33; Luke 14, 13-14; Acts 9, 36-40; Acts 10, 1-4; 2 Cor 9, 6 & 10.

Almsgiving is commanded by God

Lev 19, 9-10; Deut 15, 7-11; Deut 24, 19-22; Ecclus 29, 12. Luke 11, 41.

Almsgiving is exhorted

Tob 4, 7-9 & 17; Eccles 11, 1; Ecclus 4, 1-6; Ecclus 7, 10 & 36; Ecclus 18, 25; Ecclus 29, 11-13; Is 58, 7; Dan 4, 24.
 Luke 3, 10-11; Luke 6, 30; Luke 12, 33; 1 Tim 6, 18-19;
 Heb 13, 16.

Proper manner of almsgiving

Tob 4, 8-9; Prov 3, 28; Ecclus 18, 15-18; Ecclus 35, 11;
 Ecclus 41, 28.
 Matt 6, 1-4; 2 Cor 9, 6-7; James 2, 15-16; 1 John 3, 18.

AMENDMENT OF LIFE

Job 11, 14-19; Ps 76, 11; Ps 118, 9; Ecclus 3, 4; Jer 8, 4;
 Ezech 18, 21-22.
 Rom 6, 1-6.

Exhortation to amend life

Ecclus 17, 21-24; Ecclus 21, 1; Is 1, 16-18; Is 55, 7; Jer 4,
 3 & 14; Jer 18, 11; Jer 26, 13; Ezech 18, 31.
 Col 3, 8-10; James 4, 8.
See also Sin, turning away from
See also Return to God
See also Delay of Conversion

ANGELS

Pure spirits

Tob 12, 17-19; Ps 10, 3-4.
 Heb 1, 7 & 13-14; Apoc 4, 5.

Number of angels

Dan 7, 9-10.
 Matt 26, 52-53; Apoc 5, 11.

Choirs of angels

Gen 3, 24; Ps 17, 10-11; Is 6, 1-2; Ezech 10, 5 & 19-20.
 Rom 8, 38-39; Eph 1, 21; Eph 3, 11; Col 1, 16; 1 Thess 4,
 15; 1 Peter 3, 22; Jude 9.

Angels see and praise God

Tob 12, 15; Ps 96, 7; Ps 148, 2; Is 6, 1-3.
 Matt 18, 10; Heb 1, 6; 1 Peter 1, 12; Apoc 4, 5 & 11-12.

Angels accompany Christ

Matt 16, 27; John 1, 51; 2 Thess 1, 7.

Angels deserve our honor

Ex 23, 20-22; Jos 5, 13-16; Judges 6, 22-23.

1 Cor 11, 10; 2 Peter 2, 11.

Angels are our companions

Heb 12, 22.

Angels are our guardians

Ex 23, 20; Ps 33, 8; Ps 90, 11-12; Dan 10, 12-21; Dan 12, 1;
Bar 6, 5-6; Zach 1, 8-11; Zach 3, 6-7.

Matt 18, 10; Heb 1, 13-14.

Angels are interested in us

Luke 15, 10.

Angels intercede for us to God

Tob 12, 12-15.

Apoc 5, 8; Apoc 8, 3-4.

Angels are sent to help us

Gen 48, 15-16; Ex 14, 19-20; Ex 32, 34; Num 20, 14-16;
3 Kings 19, 7-8; Tob 3, 24-25; Tob 12, 1-3; Tob 17, 20;
Judith 13, 20; Dan 3, 49-50; Dan 14, 32-38; 2 Mach 10,
8-10.

John 5, 2-4; Acts 5, 18-23; Acts 12, 6-11; Acts 27, 22-24.

Angels as messengers

Gen 16, 7-9; Gen 18, 2 & 16; Gen 19, 1 & 12-13; Gen 21,
17-18; Gen 22, 9-12; Gen 31, 11-13; Gen 32, 1-2 & 23-
28; Num 22, 22-35; Judges 2, 1-4; Judges 6, 11-12 &
20-22; Judges 13, 2-9; 4 Kings 1, 3; 1 Paral 21, 15-27;
Ps 102, 20-21; Dan 9, 21-22; Dan 10, 5-14.

Matt 1, 20; Matt 2, 13 & 19-20; Matt 4, 11; Matt 13, 41-50;
Matt 24, 31; Matt 26, 53; Matt 28, 1-7; Luke 1, 11-13 &
19 & 26-35; Luke 2, 8-14; Luke 16, 22; Luke 20, 11-13;
Luke 22, 41-43; Acts 1, 10-11; Acts 8, 26; Acts 10, 3-5;
Acts 12, 21-23; Apoc 1, 1; Apoc 12, 7-8; Apoc 22, 6.

Angels, fallen

See Devil

ANGER

Job 5, 2; Ps 4, 5; Prov 15, 1 & 18; Prov 18, 14; Prov 26, 21;
Prov 28, 3-4; Prov 29, 22; Eccles 19, 28; Eccles 20, 1;
Eccles 25, 22-23; Eccles 28, 11-12.

James 1, 19-20.

Sin of anger

Prov 12, 16; Eccles 7, 10; Eccles 27, 33; Eccles 30, 26;
Amos 1, 11.

Matt 5, 22.

Exhorted not to be angered

Job 36, 18; Ps 36, 8; Eccles 7, 10; Eccles 11, 10; Eccles 4, 35;
Eccles 28, 8.

Eph 4, 26 & 31; James 1, 19.

God's anger

Ps 2, 2-5 & 12-13; Ps 29, 6; Ps 87, 17-18; Ps 94, 10-11;
Wis 5, 21; Eccles 5, 8-9; Eccles 7, 18; Eccles 16, 12;
Nahum 1, 2; Zach 1, 14-15.

Matt 3, 7-8; Rom 1, 18; Rom 2, 4-5 & 8; Apoc 15, 7; Apoc
16, 1.

Power of God's anger

Ex 15, 7-10; Job 4, 8-9; Job 9, 13; Ps 37, 2-4; Ps 75, 8;
Ps 89, 11-12; Ps 101, 11; Ps 109, 5-6; Is 9, 19; Is 30, 27-
28; Jer 23, 19-20; Nahum 1, 6.

Terror of God's anger

Deut 32, 22; Job 6, 4; Ps 17, 8-9 & 16; Ps 89, 7-9; Is 13,
9-13; Jer 10, 10; Hab 3, 12.

Apoc 6, 15-17; Apoc 14, 19-20.

Prayers to avert God's anger

Ps 6, 2; Ps 78, 5; Ps 84, 5-6; Ps 88, 47-48; Is 64, 9; Bar 2,
12-13; Dan 9, 15-16.

ANTICHRIST

2 Thess 2, 3-11; 1 John 2, 18; 1 John 4, 3; 2 John 7.

See also False Christs

APOSTATES

Prov 6, 12-15; Is 30, 1; Jer 2, 19; Bar 4, 8.

APOSTLES

Calling of the apostles

Matt 4, 18-22; Matt 9, 9; Matt 10, 1-6; Mark 1, 16-20;
Mark 2, 14; Mark 3, 13-19; Luke 5, 27-28; Luke 6, 12-16;
John 1, 35-49; Acts 1, 23-26; Acts 9, 3-15; Gal 2, 7-8.

Apostles are commissioned

Matt 28, 18-20; Mark 16, 15-16; Luke 9, 1-6; John 20, 21-
23; Acts 1, 8; Acts 10, 39-42; Acts 13, 46-47.

ASCENSION OF CHRIST

Ps 23, 7-10; Ps 46, 6; Ps 67, 5 & 18-19 & 33-34.
Mark 16, 19; Luke 24, 50-51; John 3, 13; John 6, 62-63;
John 16, 28; John 20, 17; Acts 1, 9-10; Eph 4, 8-10; Heb
9, 24.

ATHEISTS

Ex 5, 1-2; Ps 13, 1; Wis 12, 17; Wis 13, 1 & 6-9; Wis 15,
10-12; Wis 16, 15-16.
2 Thess 1, 7-9.

ATONEMENT FOR OUR SINS

See Penance
See Sin
See Repentance
See Restitution

AUTHORITY

Prov 8, 15-16; Wis 6, 2-4; Ecclus 10, 4; Dan 4, 14 & 21-23.
Rom 13, 1-2 & 46; 1 Peter 2, 13-15.
See also Omnipotence of God
See also Obedience
See also Master

AVARICE

See Covetousness
See Riches, love of

B

BACKBITING

See Detraction

BAPTISM

Existence

Matt 28, 18-19; Mark 16, 15-16; John 3, 5.

Referred to

Acts 2, 37-41; Acts 8, 36-38; Acts 10, 47-48; Acts 18, 8;
Acts 19, 1-5; 1 Cor 12, 13; Eph 5, 25-27; Heb 10, 22;
1 Peter 3, 19-21.

Necessity of

John 3, 3-7.

For infants—referred to

Matt 19, 14; Luke 18, 16; John 3, 5; Acts 16, 32-33; 1 Cor
1, 66.

Effects of

John 3, 5; Acts 2, 38; Acts 22, 16; Rom 6, 3-11; Gal 3, 26-
27; Col 2, 11-12; Titus 3, 5-7.

Desire, baptism of

Is 1, 16-18; Ezech 18, 21-22.

John 6, 37; John 14, 23; Acts 10, 34-35.

Blood, baptism of

Matt 10, 32 & 39.

BEAUTY OF BODY IS VAIN

1 Kings 16, 7; Prov 31, 30; Eccclus 6, 2; Eccclus 25, 28.

See also Body

BIBLE

Prov 30, 5-6.

Matt 22, 29; Acts 8, 31-35; Rom 15, 4; 2 Tim 3, 15-17;

Heb 4, 12; 2 Peter 1, 20-21; 2 Peter 3, 16.

BISHOPS OF THE CHURCH

Acts 20, 28; 1 Tim 3, 1-7; 1 Tim 5, 22; Titus 1, 7-10; Heb 5, 1-4; 1 Peter 5, 1-4.

See also Episcopacy

BLASPHEMY

Lev 24, 15-16; 4 Kings 19, 22; Ps 36, 22.

Matt 12, 22-24; Luke 12, 10; John 8, 48-49; Col 3, 8; Jude 8-10 & 14-15.

See also Cursing

See also Swearing

See also Name of God, taking God's name in vain

BLESS GOD

1 Paral 16, 36; Tob 4, 20; Tob 12, 6 & 10 & 19; Ps 95, 2; Ps 102, 1-2 & 20-22; Ps 133, 1-2; Ps 134, 19-20; Wis 16, 27-28; Ecclus 32, 17; Ecclus 39, 41; Ecclus 43, 12 & 33-34; Dan 3, 57-58 & 82-87 & 90.

BLESSING OF GOD

Num 6, 27; 1 Paral 17, 27; Ps 3, 9; Ps 113 (Heb 115), 12-13; Prov 10, 6 & 22; Ecclus 11, 24; Ecclus 33, 17; Ecclus 39, 27-28.

Eph 1, 3.

Prayer for the blessing of God

Num 6, 24-26; Deut 26, 15; Ps 27, 9; Ps 66, 7-8; Ps 113 (Heb 115), 14-15; Ps 133, 3.

BLESSINGS, THEIR VALUE

Num 6, 22-27; 2 Paral 30, 27.

1 Tim 4, 4-5.

BLINDNESS OF HEART

A punishment of God

Job 5, 14; Job 12, 24-25; Wis 5, 6-7; Is 6, 9-10; Dan 12, 10.

Mark 4, 11-12; John 12, 37-40; 2 Cor 3, 13-16; 2 Cor 4, 3-4.

Wilful blindness of heart

Job 24, 13; Ps 35, 4; Ps 48, 13; Ps 57, 4-6; Is 42, 25; Is 43, 8;
Jer 5, 3.

Mark 3, 5; John 1, 4-5 & 10; John 3, 19-20; John 15, 22-24;
Acts 13, 27; Acts 28, 24-27; Eph 4, 17-19; 2 Tim 3, 8;
2 Peter 3, 3-5.

God's hatred of wilful blindness

Num 14, 11; Is 5, 20; Is 30, 9-11; Is 42, 18-20; Jer 2, 29-30;
Jer 9, 6; Jer 17, 23; Osee 11, 3.

God's punishment for blindness of heart

Job 4, 21; Job 34, 26-27; Ps 27, 5; Jer 8, 7-9.

Matt 21, 31-32; Luke 19, 41-44; Rom 1, 28-29; 2 Thess 2,
8-11.

BOASTING

Prov 25, 14; Prov 27, 1-2; Prov 28, 25; Eccclus 4, 34; Eccclus
10, 29-30.

Luke 18, 10-14; Rom 11, 17-21; 2 Cor 10, 17-18.

See also Ostentation

See also Vainglory

See also Self-praise

See also Conceited

BODY

Sanctity of our body

Rom 12, 1; 1 Cor 3, 16-17; 1 Cor 6, 13-20; 2 Cor 6, 16;
1 Thess 4, 3-5 & 7-8.

The body is a prison for the soul

Job 7, 11-12; Wis 9, 15.

Rom 7, 24.

See also Beauty of body

See also Health of body is a blessing

BRIBERY

Ex 23, 8; Job 15, 34; Job 36, 18; Ps 14, 1-5; Prov 15, 27;
Prov 17, 23; Eccclus 20, 31; Eccclus 40, 12; Mich 3, 11-12.

BROTHERHOOD OF MANKIND

Job 31, 13-15; Job 33, 6; Job 34, 15; Malach 2, 10.

Matt 6, 9; Matt 23, 8; Rom 3, 29; Rom 8, 15-17; Rom 12, 4-5 & 10; Rom 14, 10; 1 Cor 12, 13.

See also Equal in sight of God, Men

See also Love of neighbor

See also Charity

Brotherly love

1 Cor 12, 27; Gal 3, 26-29; Eph 2, 18-19; Eph 4, 25; 1 John 1, 7.

Love of one as brother

Ruth 1, 16-17; 1 Kings 18, 1; 2 Kings 1, 26; Ps 32, 1; Prov 18, 19; Is 41, 6.

Acts 4, 32-35; 1 Thess 4, 9; Heb 13, 1; 1 Peter 1, 22; 1 Peter 2, 17; 1 Peter 3, 8-9.

CALUMNY

See Detraction

CARELESSNESS

Prov 18, 9; Eccclus 4, 34; Jer 48, 10.

CARNAL-MINDED

Rom 8, 5-8 & 13; 1 Cor 2, 14; 1 Cor 15, 50; Gal 5, 17-19;
1 Peter 2, 11; Jude 23.

See also Worldly-mindedness

See also Vanity

CELIBACY

See Virginity

See Chastity

CEREMONY AND VESTMENTS, USE OF

Ex 28, 2-4; Ex 29, 4-9; Num 8, 1-3; Deut 4, 8; Eccclus 47,
9-12; Ezech 42, 14-19.

1 Cor 14, 40.

CHARITABLE MAN

Job 4, 3-4; Job 29, 11-16; Ps 40, 2-3; Prov 31, 20; Eccclus
31, 28.

Acts 9, 36-40.

CHARITY

Love for God and neighbor

1 Cor 13, 1-8 & 13; Gal 5, 22; 1 Tim 1, 5.

Love for God

Gal 5, 6; Eph 1, 4; Eph 3, 17-19; 1 Thess 5, 8; 1 John 2,
4-5; 1 John 4, 16-18; 2 John 6.

Love for neighbor

Cant 8, 7.

Matt 24, 12; 1 Cor 8, 1; 1 Cor 16, 14; Eph 4, 15; Philip 1, 9;
Philip 2, 2; Col 3, 14; 1 Thess 3, 12; 1 Tim 6, 11; Heb 10,
24; Heb 13, 1; 1 Peter 4, 8; 1 John 4, 7-8.*See also* Love of God, the*See also* Love of neighbor*See also* Brotherhood of mankind

CHASTITY

Tob 3, 6-18; Judith 15, 11; Judith 16, 25-26; Job 31, 1;
Ps 23, 3-5; Wis 3, 13-14; Wis 4, 1-2; Wis 6, 19-20;
Wis 8, 21; Eccles 26, 19-20.

Matt 5, 8; Acts 24, 25; Gal 5, 22-23.

Chastity, exhortation to

Tob 4, 13.

Rom 12, 1; 1 Thess 4, 3-9; 1 Tim 5, 22; 1 Peter 2, 11.

See also Adultery*See also* Unchastity

CHEATING

See Fraud*See* Injustice

CHEERFULNESS

Prov 15, 13; Prov 17, 22; Eccles 26, 4; Eccles 30, 23-24;
Eccles 35, 11.

2 Cor 9, 7; James 5, 13.

See also Joy, spiritual*See also* Happiness

CHILDREN

Judith 4, 8; Ps 8, 3; Ps 18, 8; Ps 23, 3-5; Ps 112, 1; Ps 118,
130; Prov 22, 15; Prov 29, 15; Wis 10, 21; Eccles 16, 1-4;
Eccles 30, 8.

Matt 11, 25-26; Matt 21, 15-16.

God's love for

Ps 114, 6.

Matt 5, 8; Matt 18, 2-6 & 14; Mark 9, 35-36; Mark 10, 13-16.

We must become as

Ps 114, 1-4.

Matt 18, 1-4; Matt 19, 14; Luke 18, 17; 1 Cor 14, 20.

We are God's adopted

Osee 1, 10.

Matt 5, 9 & 44-45; Luke 20, 35-36; John 1, 12-13; Rom 8, 14-16 & 22-23; Gal 3, 26; Gal 4, 4-7; Eph 1, 5; Philip 2, 14-15; 1 John 3, 1-2; Apoc 21, 7.

See also Fatherhood of God

See also Redemption, fruits of

CHILDREN, OBEDIENCE OF

See Obedience to parents

See Parents, respect and love for

CHRIST

Nota Bene: Virtues and events of Christ's life are listed under the virtues and events. *Examples:* Fasting of Christ, Ascension of Christ, Kingship of Christ, Miracles of Christ, Mildness of Christ, Obedience of Christ, etc.

The true Son of God

Ps 2, 7-8.

Matt 3, 16-17; Matt 16, 15-17; Matt 26, 63-64; Luke 22, 69-71; John 1, 14 & 33-34; John 3, 16; John 9, 35-38; John 19, 7; John 20, 30-31; Acts 13, 32-33; Rom 8, 32; Heb 1, 1-6; 1 John 4, 9-15; 1 John 5, 20.

Equal to the Father

John 5, 17-23; John 10, 30; John 14, 9-11; John 16, 15; John 17, 10-11 & 21-22; Philip 2, 5-6.

Christ is true God

Is 9, 6.

Matt 1, 20-23; John 1, 1-3 & 10; John 8, 25 & 57-58; John 10, 30-33; John 20, 28-29; Acts 3, 14-15; Acts 10, 36; Rom 9, 3-5; Col 1, 15-17; Col 2, 9; Heb 1, 1-8; 2 Peter 1, 1; 1 John 3, 16; 1 John 5, 20; Jude 5-6; Apoc 1, 13-18.

Christ is true man

Matt 1, 21-25; Luke 2, 6-7; John 1, 14; Gal 4, 4-5; Heb 2, 14-17.

Christ our brother

Matt 12, 46-50; John 20, 17; Heb 2, 11-12 & 16-17.

Christ is redeemer of the world

Is 53, 4-12.

Matt 20, 28; Matt 26, 28; John 1, 29; John 3, 16-17; John 12, 47; Rom 3, 23-25; 1 Cor 15, 3; Gal 3, 13-14; Eph 2, 13-16; Eph 5, 2; Col 1, 19-22; Titus 2, 13-14; Heb 2, 14-17; Heb 9, 11-15; 1 Peter 1, 18-19; 1 Peter 2, 24; 1 John 4, 14; Apoc 5, 9-10.

See also Redeemer

See also Redemption

See also Redemption, fruits of

Christ died for all men

John 3, 16-17; Rom 5, 18; 2 Cor 5, 14-15; 1 Tim 2, 3-6; 1 Tim 4, 10; Heb 2, 9; 1 John 2, 1-2.

Christ died even for the reprobates

Rom 14, 15; 1 Cor 8, 10-11; 2 Peter 2, 1.

Christ testifies to God the Father

Matt 3, 16-17; Matt 17, 5; 2 Peter 1, 17-18.

Christ testifies to Himself

Mark 14, 61-62.

Scripture testifies to Christ

John 5, 39; John 20, 30-31; Acts 18, 28.

Prophets testify to Christ

John 5, 45-47; Acts 10, 43; Acts 28, 23.

John the Baptist testifies to Christ

Matt 3, 11-12; John 1, 25-27 & 29-34.

Apostles testify to Christ

Matt 14, 32-33; Matt 16, 13-16; John 1, 49; John 6, 68-70; John 20, 27-28.

Angels testify to Christ

Luke 1, 30-35; Luke 2, 8-12.

Demons testify to Christ

Matt 8, 28-29; Mark 1, 23-24; Mark 3, 11-12; Mark 5, 2-7; Luke 4, 41.

Jews and Pagans testify to Christ

Matt 27, 54; John 4, 28-29 & 40-42; John 11, 25-27; Acts 8, 37.

Christ's enemies testify to Him

John 11, 47-48; John 19, 7; Acts 4, 15-18.

Prophecies of Christ's coming

Gen 3, 15; Gen 12, 3; Gen 18, 17-18; Gen 22, 16-18; Gen 26, 2-4; Gen 28, 12-14; Gen 49, 10 & 26; Num 24, 17-24; Deut 18, 15; Is 7, 14; Is 9, 6-7; Is 11, 1-5; Is 59, 20; Is 62, 1-4; Jer 33, 15-16; Bar 3, 36-38; Ezech 24, 23; Ezech 34, 29; Dan 9, 24-25; Mich 5, 2; Ag 2, 7-10; Zach 3, 8; Zach 9, 9; Malach 3, 1-2.

Prophecies of Christ's Passion

Ps 21, 2-9 & 17-19; Ps 40, 10; Ps 68, 10 & 21-22; Ps 117, 22; Is 1, 3-6; Is 50, 6; Is 52, 14; Is 53, 1-12; Dan 9, 26; Zach 11, 12-13; Zach 12, 10; Zach 13, 6-7.

Matt 26, 56; Luke 2, 34; Luke 18, 31-33.

Prophecies of the Old Testament concerning Christ and their fulfillment

- | | |
|---------------------------------------|---|
| 1. Is 7, 14 | Matt 1, 18-25 |
| 2. Mich 5, 2 | Matt 2, 3-6 |
| 3. Osee 11, 1 | Matt 2, 13-15 |
| 4. Jer 31, 15 | Matt 2, 16-18 |
| 5. Malach 3, 1; Is 40, 3-5 | Matt 2, 23; Matt 3, 1-3; Mark 1, 2-3; Luke 3, 3-6 |
| 6. Is 9, 1-2 | Matt 4, 13-16 |
| 7. Is 53, 4 | Matt 8, 16-17 |
| 8. Is 42, 1-4 | Matt 12, 14-21 |
| 9. Ps 77, 2 | Matt 13, 34-35 |
| 10. Jonas 2, 1 | Matt 16, 4; Luke 10, 29-30 |
| 11. Is 62, 11; Zach 9, 9 | Matt 21, 1-5; John 12, 12-16 |
| 12. Ps 117, 22-23 | Matt 21, 42; Acts 4, 10-11 |
| 13. Ps 40, 10 | Matt 26, 20-24; John 13, 18; Acts 1, 10-17 |
| 14. Zach 11, 12-13; Zach 13, 7 | Matt 26, 35; Matt 27, 6-10 |
| 15. Ps 58, 22 | Matt 27, 33-34; John 19, 28-29 |
| 16. Ps 21, 19 | Matt 27, 35; John 19, 23-24 |
| 17. Is 53, 3-5 | Mark 9, 10-11 |
| 18. Is 53, 12 | Mark 15, 27-28; Luke 22, 37 |
| 19. Is 61, 1-2 | Luke 4, 16 & 21 |
| 20. Ps 68, 10 | John 2, 14-17 |
| 21. Is 54, 13 | John 6, 44-50 |
| 22. Ex 12, 46; Num 9, 12; Zach 12, 10 | John 12, 36-38 |
| 23. Is 53, 1; Is 6, 9-11 | John 12, 37-41 |

- 24. Ps 24, 19
- 25. Ps 5, 8-11; Is 55, 3
- 26. Deut 18, 15-19
- 27. Gen 12, 3; Gen 22, 18
- 28. Ps 2, 1-2
- 29. Ps 68, 10; Is 53, 7-8
- 30. Ps 109, 4
- 31. Ps 39, 7-9
- 32. Is 53, 5-9

- John 15, 24-25
- Acts 2, 23-31; Acts 13, 32-37
- Acts 3, 19-23
- Acts 3, 25-26
- Acts 4, 24-28
- Acts 8, 32-35; Rom 15, 3
- Heb 7, 14-17
- Heb 10, 5-10
- 1 Peter 2, 21-24

Prophecies of Old Testament are fulfilled in Christ

- Matt 5, 17; Matt 26, 54-56; Luke 1, 68-70; Luke 18, 31;
- Luke 24, 25-27 & 44-47; John 5, 46; John 10, 41-42; Acts
- 3, 18; Acts 13, 27-29; Acts 26, 22-33; 1 Peter 1, 10-11.

Chief promises of Christ

REWARDS:

1. Of the beatitudes: Matt 5, 3-12; (Luke 6, 20-23).*
2. For obedience: Matt 5, 17-20; Matt 7, 21; Matt 12, 50; (Mark 3, 35; Luke 8, 21); Matt 18, 17; John 15, 14.
3. For love of enemies: Matt 5, 45; (Luke 6, 35).
4. For almsgiving: Matt 6, 1 & 4.
5. For forgiveness: Matt 6, 15; (Mark 11, 25-26).
6. For fasting: Matt 6, 18; Matt 7, 11; (Luke 11, 13).
7. For believing in God: Matt 9, 22; (Mark 5, 34; Luke 8, 48); Matt 10, 32; (Luke 12, 8); Matt 21, 20-22; (Mark 11, 22-24); Mark 5, 36; (Luke 8, 50); Mark 9, 22; John 3, 14-16 & 18; John 6, 40; John 8, 31.
8. To the apostles: Matt 4, 19; (Mark 1, 17; Luke 5, 10); Matt 10, 40; (Luke 9, 48).
9. For accepting the apostles: Matt 10, 42; (Mark 9, 40).
10. For prayer: Matt 6, 5-6; Matt 7, 7; (Luke 11, 9-10; Luke 12, 48); Matt 18, 19; Matt 21, 20-22; John 16, 23-24.
11. For following Christ: Matt 11, 29; Matt 16, 24-25; (Mark 8, 34-35; Luke 9, 23-24); Matt 19, 27; (Mark 10, 28-30; Luke 18, 28-30); John 8, 12.

* The references in parentheses are substantially the same as the reference which precedes them.

12. For the just: Matt 13, 43.
13. For seeking perfection: Matt 19, 21; (Mark 10, 21; Luke 18, 22); John 12, 24-25.
14. For humility: Matt 19, 30; (Matt 20, 16; Mark 10, 31); Matt 23, 11-13; Luke 14, 11; (Luke 18, 14).
15. For love of neighbor: Matt 25, 34-40.
16. For learning of God: John 4, 13-15.
17. Love of God: Luke 7, 47; John 14, 23; (John 15, 6-10).
18. For perseverance in persecution: Matt 10, 22; (Matt 24, 12; Mark 13, 13).
19. For doing good works: John 5, 29.
20. For reception of the Holy Eucharist: John 6, 35-59.

PUNISHMENTS:

1. For hatred: Matt 5, 22.
2. For sin: Matt 5, 26; (Luke 12, 59).
3. For blasphemy: Matt 12, 31-32.
4. For scandal: Matt 18, 5-14; (Mark 9, 41-42; Luke 17, 1-2).
5. For unforgiveness: Matt 18, 35.
6. For hypocrites, pharisees, etc.: Matt 23, 13-36; (Luke 11, 39-52).
7. For refusal of the apostles: Matt 10, 14-15; (Mark 6, 11; Luke 9, 5; Luke 10, 10).
8. For nonlove of neighbor: Matt 25, 41-46.
9. For use of violence: Matt 26, 52.
10. For nonrepentance: Luke 13, 3-5.

OTHERS:

1. Of His second coming: Matt 16, 27.
2. End of the world: Matt 24; (Mark 13; Luke 21).
3. Of the appearance after the Resurrection: Matt 26, 32; (Mark 14, 28).
4. Of Christ guarding the Church and the pope: Matt 16, 18-19; Matt 28, 20.
5. Of the Last Judgment: Matt 7, 1-2 (Mark 4, 24; Luke 6, 37-38); Luke 12, 48; John 12, 47-49.

An alphabetical list of miracles of Jesus Christ

	MATT	MARK	LUKE	JOHN
1. Blind men of Jericho	20, 29-34	10, 45-52	18, 35-43	
2. Blind men, two	9, 27-30			9, 1-7
3. Blind, man born		8, 22-26		
4. Blind man of Bethsaida			7, 1-10	
5. Centurion's servant	8, 5-13	7, 23-30		
6. Chanaanite woman's daughter	15, 21-28	7, 31-37		
7. Deaf-mute of Decapolis		1, 21-28	4, 33-35	
8. Demoniac			14, 2-4	
9. Dropsical man			11, 14	
10. Dumb man possessed	9, 32-33		22, 50-51	18, 10
11. Ear of Malchus	26, 51-52			
12. Fig tree cursed	21, 18-32	11, 13-14		
13. Fishes, miraculous draught of	4, 18-32	1, 16-20	5, 1-11	
14. Fishes, miraculous draught of (after Resurrection)				21, 3-6
15. Infirm woman			13, 10-17	
16. Issue of blood	9, 20-22	5, 25-34	8, 43-48	
17. Jairus, daughter of	9, 18-25	5, 23-43	8, 41-55	
18. Lazarus raised from the dead				11, 1-44
19. Leper in Galilee	8, 2-3	1, 40-42	5, 12-16	
20. Lepers, ten			17, 12-14	
21. Loaves, multiplication of	14, 13-21	6, 30-44	9, 10-17	6, 1-14

22. Loaves, multiplication of	15, 29-39	8, 1-10		
23. Lunatic child cured	17, 14-20	9, 13-28	9, 37-43	
24. Palsy, man sick of	9, 27	2, 3-12	5, 18-25	5, 1-9
25. Paralytic at Jerusalem				
26. Peter's mother-in-law	8, 14-15	1, 29-34	4, 38-41	
27. Possessed blind and dumb man	12, 22			
28. Possessed man of Gerasa	8, 28-34	5, 1-20	8, 26-39	4, 46-53
29. Ruler's son at Cana				
30. Stater in fish's mouth	17, 23-26			
31. Tempest calmed	8, 23-27	4, 35-40	8, 22-25	
32. Transfiguration	17, 1-13	9, 1-12	9, 28-36	
33. Walks on the water	14, 22-23	6, 45-52		6, 16-21
34. Water changed into wine				2, 1-10
35. Widow's son raised to life at Naim				
36. Withered hand cured	12, 10-13	3, 1-5	7, 11-15 6, 6-10	

This list contains only those miracles which are described at length in the gospels. The fact that Christ performed countless others can be seen from the references made by the Evangelists.

Matt	Mark	Luke
4, 24	1, 32-34 & 39	4, 40-41
8, 16	3, 7-12	9, 11
9, 35	6, 5 & 53-56	13, 32
14, 36		

An alphabetical list of the parables of Jesus Christ

	MATT	MARK	LUKE	JOHN
1. Barren fig tree	15, 14		14, 6-9	
2. Blind leaders of the blind			6, 39	
3. Building of a tower	13, 24-30		14, 28-30	
4. Cockle and the wheat	24, 32	13, 28	16, 19-31	
5. Dives and Lazarus			21, 29-30	
6. Fig tree in spring			11, 5-8	
7. Friend at midnight			10, 30-35	
8. Good Samaritan	18, 12-14		15, 3-7	10, 1-18
9. Good Shepherd	12, 25-27	3, 23-25	14, 15-24	
10. Great supper	20, 1-16		11, 17-19	
11. House divided against itself	13, 33		14, 31-32	
12. King with ten thousand men			13, 20-21	
13. Laborers in the vineyard			15, 8-10	
14. Leaven	22, 1-14		6, 41	
15. Lost groat	7, 3			
16. Marriage feast	15, 10-29	7, 14-20		
17. Mote and the beam	13, 31-33	4, 30-32		
18. Mouth, that which enters into the	13, 47-50		13, 18-19	
19. Mustard seed	9, 16			
20. Net, drawn in	9, 17			
21. New and old garments	13, 45-46			
22. New and old wine				
23. Pearl, precious				
24. Pharisee and publican			18, 9-14	

25. Plundering a strong man's goods
26. Pounds or gold pieces
27. Prodigal son
28. Rich fool
29. Seed growing secretly
30. Servant left in charge
31. Sower and the seed
32. Talents
33. Ten virgins
34. Treasure, hidden
35. Two debtors
36. Two sons
37. Unjust judge
38. Unjust steward
39. Unmerciful servant
40. Unprofitable servant
41. Vine, the true
42. Wicked husbandman
43. Wise and foolish builders
44. Woman in labor

12, 29-30	3, 27	11, 21-22 19, 11-27 16, 11-32 12, 16-21
24, 45-51 13, 3-8 25, 14-30 25, 1-13 13, 44	4, 26 13, 34-35 4, 3-8	12, 36-40 8, 5-8
21, 22-32		7, 41-42
18, 33-45		18, 1-8 16, 1-9
21, 33-45 7, 24-27	12, 1-12	17, 7-10 15, 1-2
		16, 21-22

Christ related very many more parables. This can be seen in the following verses of the New Testament: Matt 13, 34; Mark 4, 11 & 33-34. Commentators vary as to the number of parables recorded by the Evangelists. The Catholic Encyclopedia (XI, 462b) numbers thirty-three. The above list includes all the parables, strictly so called. Some authors have raised the number of parables to eighty-one.*

* See *A Commentary on the New Testament*, prepared by the Catholic Biblical Association (Catholic Biblical Association, 1942), pp. 17-19.

Principal prophecies of Christ

	MATT	MARK	LUKE	JOHN
1. After His Resurrection	26, 32	14, 28		
2. Anointing of His feet for burial	26, 7-12	14, 3-8		
3. At the institution of the Eucharist	26, 28	14, 24	22, 20	
4. At the Transfiguration	17, 9-12	9, 8-12		13, 21-27
5. Betrayal at the Last Supper	26, 21-25	14, 18-21	22, 21-23	6, 71-72
6. Betrayal by a disciple				
7. Betrayal while in the garden	26, 45-46	14, 41-42		
8. Calling of Peter and Andrew	4, 18-19	1, 16-17	5, 8-10	16, 32
9. Christ abandoned by apostles	26, 31	14, 27		13, 36-38
10. Christ denied by Peter	26, 33-34	14, 29-30	22, 31-34	
11. Conversion of the Gentiles and the rejection of the Jews	8, 10-12		13, 28-29	
12. Day of judgment	15, 27			
13. Day of judgment	25, 31-36			
14. Destruction of the temple	23, 37-38			
15. Destruction of the temple	24, 1-2	12, 1-2	13, 34-35	
16. Destruction of the temple			21, 5-6	
17. Destruction of the world	24, 29-31	13, 24-27	21, 20-24	
18. End of the world and the elect	13, 40-50		21, 25-28	
19. First prediction of Passion	16, 21-22			
20. His Ascension		8, 31-32	9, 20-22	20, 17
21. His days in the tomb	12, 38-40			
22. In the judgment of the bad cities	11, 20-24		11, 29-30	
23. Martyrdom of James and John	20, 20-23		10, 13-15	
24. Ministry of Christ		10, 35-40	13, 31-33	
25. Of miracles in the Church		16, 15-18	10, 19	14, 12

26. On going to Agony in the Garden				22, 37	
27. On going up to Jerusalem		10, 32-34		18, 31-33	
28. On the coming of the kingdom of God				17, 24-25	
29. Persecution by martyrdom				11, 49-51	
30. Persecution by torments				21, 12&16-17	15, 20-21
31. Persecution by torments					16, 1-4
32. Persecution by torments					
33. Persecution of the Church					
34. Peter's death					
35. Peter's primacy and death					21, 18-19
36. Preparation for entry into Jerusalem					13, 36
37. Preparation for Last Supper					
38. Promise of the Holy Ghost				19, 29-35	
39. Promise of the Holy Ghost		11, 1-6		22, 8-13	
40. Promise of the Holy Ghost		14, 13-16		24, 49	
41. Promise of the Holy Ghost					14, 16-17
42. Proof of His Divinity					14, 26
43. Punishment of the Jews (to the daughters of Jerusalem)					15, 26
44. Remembrance of Magdalen at feet of Jesus					16, 7-14
45. Reward for leaving the world					2, 18-22
46. Second prediction of Passion					
47. Wednesday of Holy Week					
48. Weeping over destruction of the temple					

Christ is called a prophet on several occasions:

1. Called prophet by the people: Matt 21, 10-11; Luke 7, 15-16.
2. Called prophet by the disciples on way to Emmaus: Luke 29, 18-19.
3. Chief rulers fear Him because He is considered a prophet: Matt 21, 40.
4. Woman at the well calls Him a prophet: John 4, 19.

It is very difficult to separate the prophecies of Christ, because of the number of prophecies contained frequently in one utterance. There seems to be forty-eight distinct prophecies of Christ, although there is overlapping in some. However, they are divided here by the occasions in which Christ gave forth His prophecies. Other references might be considered prophecies or verifications thereof, such as the following.

MATT	MARK	LUKE	JOHN
16, 4	12, 6-9 & 10-11	20, 13-16 & 17	3, 13-15
20, 28		22, 15	5, 28-29
21, 38-43			6, 63-65
27, 62-63			8, 28
			10, 17-18
			12, 32-33
			13, 10-11
			14, 28-29
			18, 31-32

CHURCH

Humble beginning

Matt 13, 31-34; Acts 1, 14-15; 1 Cor 1, 26-29.

God protects the Church

Is 27, 2-3.

Matt 16, 18; Matt 28, 19-20.

Love we ought to have for the Church

Ps 136, 5-6; Is 66, 10-11.

Prayer for the Church

Ps 79, 15-16.

John 17, 11 & 15-21; Acts 4, 24-30.

See also Faithful, prayer for the

Persecution of the Church

Ps 2, 1-5; Ps 73, 7-8; Ps 82, 3-6.

Matt 10, 17-23; Matt 24, 9; John 15, 20; John 16, 2-4; John 17, 14; Acts 4, 24-29; Acts 8, 1; Acts 12, 1-3; Acts 20, 28-29; Acts 28, 22; Gal 4, 29.

See also Persecution for Christ's sake

See also Martyrs

Instituted by Christ

Matt 16, 18-19; Matt 28, 18-20; Mark 16, 15-16; John 21, 15-17; Eph 1, 22-23; Eph 4, 11-12; Eph 5, 23-24.

Beginnings

Acts 2, 40-47; Acts 4, 1-4 & 31-33; Acts 5, 11-14 & 25-42; Acts 8, 1-4; Acts 10, 44-48; Acts 11, 19-26; Acts 12, 24-25; Acts 13, 1-3 & 46-49; Acts 15, 1-6 & 22-29; Acts 16, 4-5; Acts 28, 22; 1 Cor 12, 28; 1 Cor 14, 23-34; Eph 4, 11-12.

The Church is of God

Acts 20, 28; 1 Cor 10, 32; 1 Cor 11, 22; Eph 1, 22-23; 1 Tim 3, 15.

Unity of the Church

John 10, 16; John 11, 51-52; John 17, 11 & 20-21; Rom 12, 4-5; 1 Cor 10, 17; 1 Cor 12, 12-13 & 20 & 27; Gal 1, 8-9; Eph 1, 22-23; Eph 2, 19-22; Eph 4, 4-5 & 15-16; Col 1, 18; Col 2, 18-19; Col 3, 15.

See also Pope or chief pastor

Its holiness in the Founder of Church

Eph 1, 22-23; Eph 2, 19-22; Col 1, 18.

Holiness in its doctrine

Matt 28, 19-20.

Declared holiness in the Church

Eph 5, 25-27.

Its catholicity prophesied in Old Testament

Ps 2, 8; Ps 18, 4-5; Ps 21, 28; Ps 71, 8-11; Is 2, 2-3; Is 49, 6 & 12 & 18; Is 60, 4-5; Dan 2, 34-36 & 44; Mich 4, 1-2; Zach 9, 9-10; Malach 1, 11.

Catholicity prophesied by Christ

Matt 24, 14; Mark 13, 10; Luke 13, 28-29; Luke 24, 46-47.

Church commissioned to preach

Matt 28, 19-20; Mark 16, 15-16; Acts 1, 8; Rom 1, 5.

Catholicity by preaching declared

Rom 10, 17-18; Col 1, 23.

Catholicity deduced

Rom 10, 14-15; 1 Tim 2, 1-4; (compare with Heb 11, 6).

Apostolicity of Church

Matt 16, 18; Matt 28, 18-20; Mark 16, 15-16; John 20, 21;

Acts 14, 22; 1 Cor 12, 28-29; Gal 1, 8; Eph 4, 11-14;

2 Tim 1, 6; Titus 1, 5.

Authority of Church paralleled in Old Testament

Deut 17, 8-11.

Authority declared by Christ

Matt 10, 40; Matt 18, 17 & 18; Matt 28, 18-20; Luke 10, 16;

John 3, 34; John 13, 20; John 17, 18; John 20, 21-23.

Authority declared by the apostles

1 Cor 1, 17; 1 John 4, 6.

Authority exercised by the apostles

Acts 15, 28-29; 1 Cor 5, 1-3; 2 Cor 2, 9-10; 2 Thess 3, 14-

15; Titus 2, 15; Heb 13, 7 & 17; 1 Peter 5, 5.

Necessity of its authority

Rom 10, 13-15; Eph 4, 11-15.

Infallibility of Church prophesied

Is 35, 8; Is 59, 20-21.

Infallibility promised by Christ

Matt 16, 18; Matt 28, 19-20; Luke 22, 31-32; John 14, 16-

17 & 26; John 16, 13.

Infallibility declared by apostles

Eph 4, 11-14; Eph 5, 24-27; 1 Tim 3, 15.

Infallible head, Christ

1 Cor 12, 27; Eph 1, 22-23; Eph 2, 19-21; Eph 4, 15; Eph

5, 23 & 29-30; Col 1, 18.

Perpetuity of Church prophesied

Is 9, 6-7; Is 59, 20-21; Jer 33, 17-22; Ezech 37, 24-28; Dan

2, 44; Dan 7, 13-14; Mich 4, 6-7.

Luke 1, 30-33.

Perpetuity promised by Christ

Matt 16, 18; Matt 28, 18-20; John 14, 16-17.

Perpetuity declared by the apostles

Eph 4, 11-14.

Visibility of Church prophesied

Is 2, 2-3.

Visibility declared

Matt 5, 14.

See also House of God

See also Mystical Body

CHURCH, MYSTICAL BODY OF CHRIST

See Mystical Body

CIRCUMCISION

Law of

Gen 17, 10-14; Lev 12, 3.

Rom 2, 26-29; Rom 3, 30; Col 2, 11.

Of the heart

Deut 10, 16; Jer 4, 4.

Rom 2, 29; Col 2, 11.

See also Conversion of heart

COMFORT THE AFFLICTED

Job 19, 21; Job 30, 25; Prov 12, 25; Eccclus 7, 38-39.

Rom 12, 15; 2 Cor 1, 3-4; Gal 6, 2; 1 Thess 5, 14.

See also Compassion

COMFORTER, GOD OUR

Job 5, 8 & 11; Ps 85, 17; Ps 118, 82; Is 40, 1-2; Is 49, 13;

Is 51, 12; Is 61, 1-3; Is 66, 13.

Matt 5, 5; 2 Cor 1, 3-5; 2 Thess 2, 15-16; Heb 12, 5-6.

COMMANDMENTS OF GOD

Jos 1, 8; Ps 18, 8-9; Ps 105, 8; Ps 118, 47-48 & 92-93 & 97-

98 & 104; Prov 6, 23; Eccclus 17, 1 & 5 & 9; Eccclus 33, 2-3;

Bar 3, 9.

Matt 5, 17-18; Luke 16, 17; John 12, 49-50; Rom 7, 12.

We are not commanded above our strength

Deut 30, 11-14; Is 45, 19.

Matt 11, 29-30; 1 John 5, 3.

On keeping the commandments

Deut 10, 12-13; Job 23, 12; Ps 1, 1-2; Ps 118, 4-6 & 44 & 165; Eccus 6, 25-31; Eccus 26, 24; Eccus 35, 1-2; Eccus 50, 30-31; Ezech 20, 11; 1 Mach 2, 19-22.

Rom 7, 22; 1 Cor 7, 19.

Keep them in wisdom

Deut 4, 5-6; Ps 106, 43; Ps 118, 110; Prov 28, 7; Eccus 23, 37; Eccus 33, 3.

Keeping them, a proof of faith and love

Eccus 2, 18 & 21; Eccus 32, 27-28.

John 14, 15 & 21-23; 1 John 2, 3-5; 2 John 6.

Gain mercy and blessings by the commandments

Ex 20, 5-6; Deut 6, 25; Ps 102, 17-18; Prov 29, 18; Eccus 2, 12; Is 56, 1-2; Dan 9, 4.

John 13, 17.

Reward in this life for keeping them

Lev 25, 18-19; Lev 26, 3-6 & 11-12; Deut 4, 40; 1 Paral 22, 13; Prov 3, 1-2 & 21-26; Eccus 8, 5; Eccus 15, 16; Eccus 22, 23; Is 48, 18.

John 14, 23; John 15, 10-14; 1 John 3, 22-24.

Reward in next life for keeping them

Lev 26, 3 & 11-12; Ps 18, 9-12; Ps 36, 34; Prov 19, 16; Eccus 29, 14; Is 56, 4-5; Bar 4, 1.

Matt 5, 19; Matt 19, 16-17; Luke 10, 25-28.

Exhortation to keep them

Lev 18, 5; Deut 4, 40; Job 22, 22; Ps 36, 34; Prov 3, 1 & 21; Prov 7, 1-3; Eccus 12, 13; Eccus 16, 24-27; Eccus 29, 14; Bar 4, 1-2.

1 Tim 6, 13-14.

Transgressing God's commandments

Lev 26, 14-19 & 24; 2 Paral 24, 20; Ps 118, 21; Eccus 10, 23; Eccus 19, 21; Bar 4, 1; 1 Mach 2, 21.

Matt 5, 19; Rom 7, 9-11.

We must obey all commandments

Eccus 9, 18.

Matt 5, 19; James 2, 10.

COMMUNION, HOLY

Ps 84, 9; Ps 106, 8-9; Ps 110, 4-5; Eccus 24, 25-28; Is 55, 1-2; Jer 31, 25.

Matt 9, 14-15; Luke 19, 5-6; John 6, 35-59; John 14, 18;
1 Cor 10, 16; 1 Cor 11, 26.

See also Eucharist, Holy

Holy Communion prefigured

Ex 16, 15 & 31; 3 Kings 18, 7-8; Ps 77, 23-25; Wis 16, 20.

Happiness of Holy Communion

Ps 30, 20; Ps 33, 9; Cant 2, 16; Is 64, 4.

Matt 6, 28; 1 Peter 2, 3; Apoc 19, 9.

Desire for Holy Communion

Ps 41, 2-3; Ps 62, 2-3; Ps 72, 25-26; Ps 143, 5; Cant 3, 4;
Ecclus 34, 26-29.

Matt 6, 11; Luke 24, 29.

Preparation for Holy Communion

Lev 7, 20; Lev 22, 1-3; 1 Kings 21, 4; 1 Paral 29, 1; 2 Paral
2, 6; Is 40, 3-4.

Matt 7, 6; Matt 8, 8; Matt 22, 11-13; 1 Cor 10, 21; 1 Cor
11, 27-29.

COMPANY

Keeping good company

Ps 100, 6; Ps 118, 63; Prov 13, 20; Ecclus 6, 17 & 35-36;
Ecclus 9, 21-22; Ecclus 17, 25; Ecclus 27, 13; Ecclus 37,
15-16.

Keeping bad company

2 Paral 19, 2; Ps 49, 18; Ecclus 12, 13; Ecclus 13, 21-22.

Danger of bad company

Ex 23, 32-33; Ex 34, 12 & 15; Job 23, 12-13; Prov 13, 20;
Prov 22, 24-25; Ecclus 8, 18; Ecclus 9, 4; Ecclus 13, 1;
Ecclus 27, 14.

1 Cor 5, 6; 1 Cor 15, 33; Apoc 18, 4.

Avoiding bad company

Ps 25, 4-5; Ps 100, 4-7; Ps 140, 4.

Exhortation to avoid bad company

Tob 4, 18; Prov 1, 10-15; Prov 4, 14-15; Prov 23, 20-21;
Prov 24, 1 & 21; Ecclus 5, 11; Ecclus 12, 2 & 17; Ecclus
18, 32; Ecclus 22, 14-16.

Rom 16, 17; 1 Cor 5, 9-13; 2 Cor 6, 14-17; 2 Thess 3, 6 &
14-15; 2 Tim 3, 1-5.

See also Friends

COMPASSION

God's compassion

Ps 55, 9; Ps 85, 15; Ps 101, 20-21; Ps 112, 5-9; Eccclus 35, 17-19; Is 42, 3.

See also Mercy of God

See also Cruel, God is not

See also Goodness of God to us

See also Love for sinners, Christ's

Christ's compassion

Matt 4, 23-24; Matt 8, 5-7 & 16-17; Matt 9, 36; Matt 11, 28; Matt 14, 14; Matt 15, 32; Matt 20, 30-34; Mark 1, 40-42; Luke 13, 11-13; Luke 17, 11-15; John 11, 32-36; Heb 4, 15.

See also Comfort the afflicted

COMPLAINING

See Murmuring

CONCEITED

Prov 3, 7; Prov 26, 12; Is 5, 21.

Rom 12, 16.

See also Pride

See also Boasting

See also Self-praise

See also Vanity

CONCORD, LIVING IN

Gen 13, 8-9; Ps 67, 7; Ps 132, 1; Prov 17, 1; Eccclus 25, 1-2.

Rom 15, 5-6; 1 Cor 1, 10; Philip 1, 27; Philip 2, 2-4;

1 Peter 5, 8-9.

See also Peace with one another

CONDESCENSION TO US, GOD'S

See Unworthiness

CONDOLENCE

See Compassion

See Comfort the afflicted

CONFESSION OF SINS

Confession of sins in the Old Law

Num 5, 5-7; 2 Esd 9, 1-2; Job 31, 33 & 40; Prov 28, 13;
Ecclus 4, 31.

Matt 3, 5-6.

See also Acknowledgment of sin

Confession of sins in the New Law

Acts 19, 18; James 5, 16; 1 John 1, 9.

Power to absolve given to apostles

Matt 16, 19; Matt 18, 18; John 20, 21-23.

See also Penance, sacrament of

CONFIDENCE IN GOD

Job 13, 15; Ps 10, 2; Ps 25, 1; Ps 30, 15-16; Ps 33, 23; Ps 35, 8; Ps 39, 5; Ps 55, 4 & 10; Ps 83, 13; Ps 117, 8-9; Ps 118, 42; Ps 124, 1; Wis 3, 9; Is 12, 2; Jer 17, 7-8 & 16; 2 Mach 8, 18.

Luke 5, 5; Eph 3, 2; 1 John 5, 14.

Exhortation to confidence

Ps 4, 6; Ps 9, 11; Ps 61, 9; Prov 3, 5; Ecclus 2, 6; Is 35, 4.
John 14, 1; Heb 4, 16; 1 Peter 5, 7.

CONFIDENCE IN GOD, MOTIVES FOR

God provides for us

See Providence

God always faithful to us

See Fidelity of God

See Truth of God

God protects us, helps us

See Abandon us, God does not

See Fearlessness

When in need, God is near us

Gen 39, 19-21; Ex 4, 10-12; Deut 1, 31; Deut 20, 3-4; Jos 1, 9; 2 Paral 20, 17; Ps 90, 4-5 & 11-12; Ps 92, 18; Ps 142, 11; Is 43, 1-2; Jer 1, 8; Lam 3, 55-57; Dan 3, 17.

Matt 14, 27; Acts 18, 9-10; Rom 8, 31; 2 Cor 1, 9-10.

Rewards for our confidence

2 King 22, 31; 2 Paral 16, 9; 2 Paral 20, 20; Ps 16, 7; Ps 19, 8-9; Ps 21, 5-6; Ps 36, 3-6; Ps 54, 23; Prov 28, 25; Prov

29, 25; Eccclus 32, 28; Is 57, 13; Dan 3, 40; 1 Mach 2, 61.
Heb 10, 35.

Confidence is a claim to mercy

2 Paral 14, 11; Ps 7, 2; Ps 15, 1; Ps 24, 1-3; Ps 30, 15-16;
Ps 32, 22; Ps 56, 2; Ps 142, 9.

CONFIDENCE OF A FRIEND

Prov 3, 29; Prov 11, 13; Prov 20, 19; Eccclus 22, 27; Eccclus
27, 17-24; Eccclus 42, 1.

See also Fearlessness

CONFIRMATION

Acts 8, 14-19; Acts 19, 1-6.

Confirmation referred to

2 Cor 1, 21-22; Heb 6, 1-2.

CONFORMITY TO GOD'S WILL

See Will of God

CONSCIENCE

The voice of conscience

Eccles 7, 22-23.

Rom 2, 14-16.

A good conscience

Job 16, 20; Ps 138, 23-24.

John 3, 21; Acts 24, 16; 1 Tim 1, 5 & 18-19; 1 Tim 3, 8-9;

Heb 10, 22; Heb 13, 18; 1 Peter 3, 15-16.

See also Fearlessness

Testimony of a good conscience

Job 27, 6.

John 17, 4; 1 Cor 4, 4; 2 Cor 1, 12.

Fruits of a good conscience

Job 11, 14-15; Ps 111, 7-8; Prov 1, 33; Prov 3, 21-26; Prov

10, 9; Prov 15, 15; Prov 28, 1 & 8 & 23; Eccclus 26, 4;

Eccclus 34, 16.

1 John 3, 21.

See also Fearlessness

An evil conscience

Gen 3, 8-10; Deut 28, 65-69; Job 15, 20-25; Ps 52, 6; Prov

28, 1; Wis 17, 8-11; Eccclus 40, 7-8; Is 2, 10; Is 48, 22.

Luke 23, 30; John 3, 20; Acts 24, 25; Rom 2, 9.

CONSCIENTIOUS, ON BEING

Ecclus 32, 27.

Rom 14, 5; 1 Cor 10, 27-28; Titus 1, 15.

CONSERVATION OF CREATION

See Providence

CONSIDERATION FOR OTHERS

Ecclus 28, 9.

Rom 14, 1-3; Rom 15, 1-2; 1 Cor 8, 9-13; 1 Cor 10, 27-29
& 33; Philip 2, 3-4.

CONSOLATION

See Compassion

See Comfort the afflicted

CONSTANCY

See Fortitude

See Martyrs

CONTEMPT FOR OUR NEIGHBOR

Prov 3, 34; Eccles 7, 14; Ecclus 7, 12; Ecclus 8, 6-7; Ecclus
11, 2; Is 33, 1; Malach 2, 10.

Matt 5, 22; Acts 10, 15 & 28; Rom 14, 10.

See also Poor, despising of

CONTENTMENT

Ps 36, 16; Prov 15, 16; Prov 16, 8; Prov 30, 7-9; Eccles 5,
17; Ecclus 29, 27-29; Ecclus 40, 18.

Luke 3, 14; Philip 4, 11-12; 1 Tim 6, 6-8; Heb 13, 5.

CONTRITE OF HEART

Ps 33, 19; Ps 50, 19; Is 57, 15; Is 61, 1; Is 66, 2; Bar 2, 18;
Dan 3, 38-39.

CONTRITION

See Sin, sorrow for

See Repentance, true

See also Remorse

CONVERSATION

Idle conversation

See Idle words

Evil conversation

Ps 33, 13-14; Ps 62, 12; Prov 10, 32; Prov 18, 7 & 21; Wis 1, 6; Eccles 27, 14; Eccles 28, 28.

Eph 4, 29; Eph 5, 3-4; Col 3, 8.

See also Tongue, wrong use of the

Good conversation

Ps 18, 15; Ps 34, 28; Prov 10, 31-32; Eccles 9, 23; Eccles 40, 21.

Eph 4, 29; Philip 1, 27; Philip 3, 20; 1 Tim 4, 12; James 3, 13; 1 Peter 1, 15-16; 1 Peter 2, 11-12.

See also Tongue, good use of the

See also Kind words

CONVERSION OF HEART

See Return to God

See Delay of conversion

See also New spirit

Exhortation to conversion of heart

Tob 13, 8; Ps 89, 3; Eccles 17, 21 & 28; Is 44, 22; Is 45, 22; Is 55, 7; Ezech 18, 30-32; Osee 12, 6; Osee 14, 2; Joel 2, 12-14; Zach 1, 3-4.

Acts 3, 19.

CORRECTION

Correction from God

Ps 17, 36; Ps 89, 10; Wis 12, 1-2; Eccles 16, 13; Jer 46, 28; 2 Mach 3, 33-34; 2 Mach 6, 13-16.

Correction from God necessary

Job 5, 17-18; Prov 3, 11-12; Eccles 18, 13-14; Jer 10, 24. Heb 12, 5-8.

Refusing correction

Eccles 19, 5; Jer 2, 30; Jer 5, 3; Soph 3, 2 & 7.

See also Admonition

See also Self-control

See also Discipline

CORRUPTION OF THE WORLD

Before the Redeemer came

Gen 6, 5-6 & 11-13; Ps 11, 2-3; Ps 13, 1-3; Wis 14, 22-24;

Osee 4, 1-2; Mich 7, 2-6.

Rom 1, 23-32.

See also Redemption, need of

COURAGE

See Fortitude

See Martyrs

COVENANT

Covenant of the Old Law

Ex 19, 3-6; Lev 26, 2-3 & 11-12; Deut 6, 6-8 & 11-12; Deut 26, 17-19.

John 1, 17; Heb 7, 18-19.

Covenant abrogated

Jer 31, 31-32.

Luke 16, 16; 2 Cor 3, 7-11; Heb 7, 11-12 & 18-19 & 22;
Heb 8, 6-8 & 13; Heb 10, 5-9.

Covenant of the New Law

Ps 84, 11.

Luke 16, 16; John 1, 17; Acts 13, 38; Rom 8, 15; 2 Tim 1, 7;
Heb 8, 6-12; Heb 9, 15.

Covenant of New Law fulfills the Old Law

Matt 5, 17-18; Luke 16, 17; Rom 3, 31; 2 Cor 3, 7-11.

COVETOUSNESS

Ex 30, 17; Prov 15, 27; Prov 28, 16; Eccles 5, 9; Wis 15, 12;

Ecclus 10, 9; Ecclus 14, 3; Is 57, 17.

1 Cor 6, 9-10.

See also Riches, love of

See also Envy

See also Desire

Dangers of covetousness

Prov 1, 19; Prov 28, 20; Ecclus 14, 9.

1 Tim 6, 10.

Exhortation against covetousness

Prov 23, 4-5.

Luke 12, 15; Eph 5, 3; Heb 13, 5.

COWARDICE

Lev 26, 36-37; Ps 13, 5; Ps 54, 9; Prov 28, 1; Wis 17, 8-11;
Ecclus 40, 7.

Matt 26, 56 & 69-74.

See also Discouragement

See also Fainthearted

CREATION

All creation obeys God

See Obedience of creation to God

Praises of creation

Tob 8, 7; Job 38, 7; Ps 92, 3-4; Ps 148, 3-10; Dan 3, 57-81.

Inanimate creation fears God

Judges 5, 4-5; Job 26, 11; Ps 45, 7; Ps 76, 17-19; Ps 96, 4-5;
Ps 103, 6-7 & 32; Ecclus 16, 18-19; Nahum 1, 5-6; Hab 3,
10-11.

Creation tells us of God

Job 12, 7-10; Ps 18, 2-5; Ps 88, 6; Ps 96, 6; Ps 144, 10-12;
Wis 13, 1-5; Ecclus 43, 1-2 & 10-13.

Rom 1, 19-20.

Creation, end and purpose

See End and purpose of creation

Conservation of creation

See Providence

Creation is good

See Works of God are good

CREATOR

God is our Creator

Gen 1, 26-27; Gen 2, 7 & 21-22; Ps 94, 6; Ps 149, 2; Ecclus
7, 32; Ecclus 17, 1-5; Is 43, 1; Is 45, 11-12.

Acknowledgments that God is our Creator

Job 10, 8-12; Ps 99, 3; Ps 118, 73; Is 64, 8; Malach 2, 10.
Eph 2, 10.

See also Obedience of creation to God

God is Creator of all things

Gen 1, 1-2; Job 12, 7-9; Ps 32, 6-9; Ps 145, 5-6; Ecclus 18,

1; Is 40, 25-26; Is 42, 5; Is 44, 24; Is 45, 11-12; Is 48, 12-13; Jer 27, 5; Zach 12, 1; 2 Mach 7, 28.

John 1, 1-3 & 10; Col 1, 16-17; Heb 11, 3; 2 Peter 3, 5.

Acknowledgments that God is Creator of all

2 Esd 9, 6; Judith 16, 17; Esther 13, 10; Ps 8, 4; Ps 23, 1-2; Ps 73, 16-17; Ps 88, 12-13; Ps 94, 4-5; Ps 101, 26; Ps 148, 3-6; Wis 11, 18; Ecclus 43, 37; Amos 4, 13.

Acts 4, 24; Apoc 4, 11.

CRITICISM

See Detraction

CRUEL, GOD IS NOT

Wis 1, 13-14; Wis 11, 25; Ezech 33, 11.

See also Mercy of God

See also Compassion, God's

See also Goodness of God to us

See also Love for sinners, Christ's

CRUELTY

Ex 23, 19; Deut 14, 21 & 25; Prov 11, 17; Prov 12, 10; Amos 1, 11.

Rom 1, 28-31; 1 Cor 9, 9; 1 Tim 5, 18.

CRY

Cry of one in sorrow and distress

Job 19, 21; Job 30, 26; Ps 17, 5-7; Ps 21, 2-3 & 15-16; Ps 31, 3-4; Ps 41, 8-12; Ps 44, 5-6; Ps 79, 5-6; Ps 87, 2-10 & 14-18; Ps 118, 145-147; Jer 45, 2-3; Lam 1, 20-22; Jonas 2, 2-7; Hab 1, 2-4.

See also Prayer

See also Regret

Cry reaches to God

Ex 2, 23-24; Ps 17, 7; Ps 21, 5-6; Ps 29, 3; Ps 54, 17; Ps 55, 9; Ps 90, 15; Ps 101, 20-21; Ps 106, 5-6 & 23-30; Ps 119, 1; Is 30, 19; Lam 3, 55-57.

Cry of those wronged

Ex 22, 22-24 & 25-27; Job 24, 12; Job 34, 26-28; Ecclus 35, 16-19.

Luke 18, 7-8; James 5, 4.

CURIOSITY

Gen 19, 17 & 26; Num 4, 20; Ecclus 3, 22-24.

Luke 23, 8-9; 1 Tim 1, 3-4; 1 Tim 5, 13.

CURSING

Job 31, 30; Ps 108, 18-19; Prov 26, 2; Prov 30, 11-12;

Ecclus 21, 30; Ecclus 27, 16; Ecclus 34, 29.

Matt 12, 37.

See also Blasphemy

See also Swearing

D

DANCING

Eccles 3, 1-4; Eccles 9, 4.
Mark 6, 22-25.

DEACONS

Acts 6, 1-6; Philip 1, 1; 1 Tim 3, 8-10.
Prayer for deacons
Ecclus 7, 37; 2 Mach 12, 43-46.

DEAD

Psalms 87, 12; Psalms 113 (Hebrew 115), 17; Eccles 9, 5-6; Eccles 41, 7;
Ecclus 22, 10-11; Ecclus 38, 16-18 & 24; Bar 2, 17.
1 Thess 4, 12-17.
Dead, praying for the
Ecclus 7, 37; 2 Mach 12, 43-46.

DEATH

Gen 2, 15-17; Gen 3, 17-19; Gen 5, 5 & 27; Job 7, 9-10; Job
14, 7-12 & 14-15; Job 17, 14-16; Eccles 12, 5-7; Ecclus
10, 13; Ecclus 41, 3-4; Is 38, 10-12; Osee 13, 14.
John 9, 4; 1 Cor 15, 54-56; 2 Cor 5, 1; 1 Peter 4, 7.
See also Dying
Certainty of death
Gen 3, 19; Job 10, 9; Job 14, 5; Ps 88, 49; Ps 102, 15-16;
Ps 145, 4; Eccles 8, 8; Eccles 9, 4; Wis 15, 8; Ecclus 14, 2;
Ecclus 38, 23.
Heb 9, 27-28.
All must die
Jos 23, 14; 2 Kings 14, 14; 3 Kings 2, 1-2; Job 30, 23; Job 34,
15; Wis 7, 6; Ecclus 8, 8; Ecclus 16, 30-31; Ecclus 40, 11;
Ecclus 41, 5.

Uncertainty of the time

Eccles 9, 12; Is 38, 10-12.

Matt 25, 1-6 & 13; Mark 13, 35-37; Luke 12, 16-20 & 40;
1 Thess 5, 2-3; Apoc 3, 3.

See also Life

Death makes no distinctions

Job 3, 19; Job 21, 23-26; Prov 29, 13.

Bitterness of death

1 Kings 15, 32; Job 10, 20-22; Eccles 41, 1-2.

1 Cor 15, 55-56.

Remembrance of death

Eccles 7, 3; Eccles 11, 8; Eccles 7, 40; Eccles 14, 12; Eccles 28, 6; Eccles 38, 20-23.

Preparation for death

Job 14, 14; Ps 30, 6.

Matt 25, 24-28; Luke 12, 42-46; 1 Cor 15, 31; 2 Peter 3, 11;
Apoc 16, 15.

Exhortation to prepare for death

Deut 32, 29; 4 Kings 20, 1; Eccles 14, 13; Eccles 35, 6.

Matt 24, 42-44; Matt 25, 13; Mark 13, 33 & 35-37; Luke 12, 35-37; Luke 21, 36; 1 Cor 7, 29-31; 1 Thess 5, 2-6; Heb 10, 23-25; 1 Peter 4, 7; Apoc 3, 3.

Death of a sinner

Job 20, 4-9 & 11; Ps 33, 22; Ps 36, 20; Prov 11, 7; Wis 3, 18-19; Wis 4, 19-20; Eccles 21, 10-11; Eccles 40, 11-15.

Matt 24, 48-51; Heb 10, 30-31.

Death of the just

Ps 64, 5; Ps 91, 14; Ps 115, 15; Wis 3, 1-6; Wis 4, 10-14;
Eccles 1, 13; Is 25, 9; Is 47, 1-2; Osee 13, 14.

Luke 21, 28; Luke 23, 42-43; 1 Cor 15, 52-55; Eph 5, 14;
Philip 1, 23; 1 Thess 4, 12-16; 2 Tim 4, 7-8; Apoc 14, 13;
Apoc 20, 6.

Death of the young

Wis 4, 8-14 & 16.

Prayer for a good death

Num 23, 10; Ps 38, 14.

DEBTS

Tob 4, 15; Ps 36, 21; Eccles 29, 2-10; Jer 22, 13.

See also Justice

DECEITFULNESS

Lev 19, 11; Ps 27, 3; Ps 119, 2-3; Prov 11, 9; Prov 12, 27;
 Prov 13, 13; Prov 24, 28; Prov 26, 18-19 & 26-28; Prov 27,
 6; Eccles 11, 34; Eccles 27, 28; Eccles 32, 19; Eccles 41,
 19 & 24; Is 32, 7.

1 Peter 2, 1-2.

See also Fraud

See also Lying

Deceitfulness is hateful to God

Ps 5, 7; Prov 8, 13.

Deceitfulness is punished by God

Ps 11, 4; Ps 30, 19; Ps 54, 24; Prov 14, 15; Prov 28, 10; Jer
 9, 8-9.

DECEIVE GOD, WE CANNOT

Job 12, 16; Job 13, 9; Prov 24, 12.

Matt 23, 25-28; Luke 16, 14-15.

See also Searcher of hearts, God the

See also Justice, we cannot escape God's

DELAY OF CONVERSION

Eccles 5, 8-9; Is 55, 6.

Luke 9, 59-62; Luke 13, 25.

See also Conversion of heart

See also Return to God

DEPENDENCE ON GOD

Job 12, 6; Ps 24, 16; Ps 122, 2; Eccles 9, 11; Wis 11, 26; Is
 10, 15; Is 30, 1-3; Jer 9, 23-24.

Matt 15, 13; Acts 17, 28; 1 Cor 8, 6; 2 Cor 3, 5; James 4,
 13-15.

See also Hands of God

See also Help, we need God's

See also Abandonment of oneself to God

See also Grace, our need of

See also Need of God

See also Mercy, need of God's

See also Look to God in all our needs

DESIRE

Desire for God

Num 24, 17; Ps 41, 2-3; Ps 62, 2; Ps 72, 25-26; Ps 83, 2-3;
 Ps 118, 81 & 174; Cant 2, 16; Is 26, 8-9; Is 45, 8.
 Matt 6, 10; Luke 24, 15 & 28-29; Philip 1, 23.

Evil desires

Prov 11, 23 & 27; Eccclus 5, 2-3; Eccclus 14, 10; Eccclus 18,
 30-31; Eccclus 19, 25; Eccclus 20, 23.

Matt 5, 27-28; 2 Tim 3, 6; Titus 2, 11-12; James 4, 1-2;
 1 Peter 2, 11.

See also Covetousness

See also Envy

See also Inclination of man to evil

Good desires

Prov 11, 23; Dan 9, 22-23.

Matt 5, 6; Matt 22, 23; 1 Cor 14, 1.

DESOLATION OF SPIRIT

Tob 5, 11-13; Job 3, 20-23; Job 30, 23; Ps 42, 2; Ps 68, 2-4;
 Ps 118, 28 & 81-82; Ps 142, 6-7; Is 50, 10; Is 54, 11-13;
 Lam 1, 16.

Matt 27, 46.

See also Withdrawal of God

See also Abandon us, God does not

DESPAIR

Gen 4, 13; Job 15, 31; Eccclus 14, 2; Jer 2, 25; Jer 18, 11-12.
 Matt 27, 3-5; Eph 4, 17-19.

See also Discouragement

See also Fainthearted

Temptation to despair

Ps 3, 3.

DESPISING OUR NEIGHBOR

See Contempt for our neighbor

DESTRUCTION OF THE WORLD

See End of the world

DETACHMENT

Job 1, 21.

Matt 5, 3; Matt 6, 19-21; 1 Cor 7, 29-31; Gal 6, 14; Philip
3, 7-8; Col 3, 1-2.

Motives for detachment from earthly things

Job 17, 16; Eccles 41, 1-2.

1 Tim 6, 7.

See also Riches, vanity of

DETRACTION

Lev 19, 13 & 16; Ps 49, 20-21; Ps 63, 4-5; Ps 108, 29; Prov
24, 9 & 21-22; Eccles 7, 23; Eccles 10, 11; Wis 1, 8;
Eccles 28, 15-16.

Titus 3, 1-2.

See also Lies

Exhortation to avoid detraction

Prov 4, 24; Wis 1, 11; Eccles 5, 16-17; Eccles 7, 13; Eccles
19, 10.

Luke 3, 14; James 4, 11; 1 Peter 2, 1-2.

DEVIL

Devil and his angels

Job 4, 18; Ps 77, 49; Is 14, 12-15.

Luke 10, 18; John 8, 44; 1 Cor 6, 3; Eph 2, 1-2; James 2, 19;
2 Peter 2, 4; 1 John 3, 8; Jude 6; Apoc 12, 3-4 & 7-9.

Devil seeks to ruin men

Job 2, 1-2; Wis 2, 23-25.

Luke 8, 5-12; 2 Cor 2, 10-11; 2 Cor 11, 14; 1 Peter 5, 8;
Apoc 12, 12.

Devil and temptations

Matt 17, 17-20; 2 Cor 10, 3-5; Gal 5, 24; Eph 4, 27; Eph 6,
11-13 & 16; James 4, 7; 1 Peter 5, 8-9.

See also Temptation

Reward to those who resist the devil

Apoc 2, 7 & 11 & 26; Apoc 3, 5 & 12 & 21; Apoc 21, 6-7.

DILIGENCE OR INDUSTRY

Prov 10, 4-5; Prov 12, 4 & 9; Prov 13, 11; Prov 14, 23; Prov

21, 5; Prov 24, 27; Prov 31, 10 & 13 & 19 & 21-22 & 27;
Eccles 11, 6.

See also Zeal

Reward of diligence

Prov 6, 11; Prov 13, 4; Prov 22, 29; Prov 28, 19; Eccles
31, 27.

DISCIPLES OF CHRIST

Matt 10, 24-25 & 37-38; Matt 16, 24-25; Matt 20, 22-23;
Luke 6, 40; Luke 14, 26-27 & 33; John 13, 35; John 15,
20-21; Rom 6, 3-5; Gal 5, 24; Gal 6, 14; 2 Tim 3, 12; Heb
13, 12-13.

See also Following Christ

DISCIPLINE

Ps 2, 12; Ps 49, 16-17; Ps 118, 66; Wis 3, 11; Eccles 20, 9;
Eccles 51, 31-36.

See also Obedience

See also Correction

See also Self-control

DISCONTENT

See Murmuring

DISCORD

See Dissensions

DISCOURAGEMENT

Prov 24, 10 & 12; Eccles 11, 27; Eccles 14, 2; Eccles 17, 20.
Luke 5, 4-5; John 16, 1-7; Heb 12, 3-6.

See also Fainthearted

See also Cowardice

See also Despair

DISCRETION

See Prudence in conduct

See Prudence in words

See Tongue, control of the

DISINTERESTEDNESS

Luke 6, 32-35; Luke 14, 12-14; 2 Cor 12, 14-15.

See also Forgetfulness of self

DISOBEDIENCE TO GOD

See Rebellion against God

See Sin is rebellion against God

DISSENSIONS

Matt 12, 25; Rom 16, 17-18; 1 Cor 3, 3; 2 Cor 12, 20; Gal 5, 19 & 21; James 3, 14-16.

See also Quarrels

DISTRESS

We should comfort those in distress

See Comfort the afflicted

See Compassion

Distress, prayer of those in

See Prayer, God always hears our

See Prayer of one in sorrow

See Cry of one in sorrow and distress

DISTRUST

Distrust of God

Ex 16, 2-3; Ex 17, 7; Ps 77, 19-22; Eccles 2, 15-18; Eccles 16, 29.

See also Incredulity

Distrust of self

Prov 3, 5; Prov 20, 24; Prov 28, 26.

2 Cor 1, 9.

See also Presuming upon our own strength

See also Fear

DIVORCE

See Marriage

DO TO OTHERS, SO SHALL IT BE DONE TO US

Ab 1, 15.

Matt 7, 2; Mark 4, 24; Luke 6, 37-38; 2 Cor 9, 6.

DO UNTO OTHERS AS WE WOULD BE DONE UNTO
OURSELVES

Tob 4, 16; Ecclus 8, 8.

Matt 7, 12; Luke 6, 31.

DOMINION

*God has dominion over us**See Master, God is our**God has dominion over all things**See Master of all things, God is*

DREAMS

Gen 40, 6-8; Lev 19, 26; Deut 18, 10; Ps 88, 20; Eccles 5, 6;
Ecclus 34, 2 & 3 & 6-7.

DRUNKENNESS

Prov 12, 11; Prov 20, 1; Ecclus 26, 11; Ecclus 31, 31 & 35;

Is 5, 11 & 22; Is 28, 1-3; Is 56, 10-12; Joel 1, 5.

1 Cor 6, 9-10; Gal 5, 19-21.

*Evils of drunkenness*Prov 23, 29-30 & 33-35; Ecclus 19, 1-2; Ecclus 31, 23 & 33
& 38-40; Is 28, 7; Osee 4, 11.*Exhortation against drunkenness*

Prov 23, 20-21 & 31-32; Prov 31, 4-5 & 30.

Luke 21, 34; Rom 11, 13; Eph 5, 18.

DRYNESS, SPIRITUAL

*See Desolation of spirit**See Withdrawal of God**See Abandon us, God does not*

DUTY

*To each other**See Good to one another**See Help one another**Fidelity to duty**See Practicing our faith**See Service of God, sincerity in*

*Mutual duty of husband and wife**See* Marriage, mutual duties in

DWELLING IN US, GOD

Ps 5, 12.

John 14, 16-17 & 23; John 15, 5; John 17, 22-23; Acts 17, 27; 1 Cor 3, 16; 1 Cor 6, 19; 2 Cor 6, 16; 2 Cor 13, 5;

Eph 3, 14-17; Eph 4, 6; 1 Thess 4, 8; 1 John 4, 13.

See also Life, God is our*See also* Union with God*See also* Abiding in God

DYING

Ps 38, 14; Eccclus 38, 24.

See also Death

EARNESTNESS

Ps 9, 2; Ps 118, 2 & 10; Eccles 9, 10; Ecclus 7, 31-33; Ecclus 39, 41; Ecclus 43, 32-34; Jer 29, 13; Joel 2, 12.
Mark 7, 37; Col 3, 23-24; 1 Tim 4, 16.

Earnestness in serving God

See Service of God, earnestness in the

EAVESDROPPING

Ecclus 21, 26-27.

See also Meddling in others' affairs

ELECT, THE

- *See* Saved, the
- See* Just, the
- See* Saints

ENCOURAGEMENT

See Hope

See Confidence

END, THE

End of man

Eccles 12, 13; Ecclus 17, 1 & 5 & 8; Is 43, 6-7 & 21.
2 Cor 5, 1 & 5.

End and purpose of creation

Gen 9, 1-3; Deut 4, 19; Prov 16, 4; Ecclus 42, 17; Is 45, 18.

End of the world

Ps 101, 26-27; Is 13, 9-10; Is 24, 3-4; Is 34, 4; Is 51, 6; Is 65, 17; Is 66, 22.
Matt 13, 40-42; Matt 24, 14 & 21 & 27-36; Luke 21, 25-28;
2 Peter 3, 7 & 10-13; Apoc 6, 12-17; Apoc 10, 5-6; Apoc 21, 1.

END DOES NOT JUSTIFY THE MEANS

Job 13, 7.
Rom 3, 7-8.

ENEMIES

Matt 5, 43-45.
See also Forgiving injuries
See also Love of enemies

Enemies of God

1 Kings 2, 10; Ps 67, 2-3; Ps 73, 3-10 & 22-23; Ps 80, 16;
Ps 82, 3-4; Ps 138, 21-22; Prov 8, 36.

Enemies are defeated and punished

Ex 15, 7; Deut 7, 9-10; Deut 32, 41; Ps 20, 9-10; Ps 36, 20;
Ps 88, 11; Ps 91, 10; Nahum 1, 2.
Luke 19, 12-14 & 27.

ENVY

Gen 4, 3-5; Gen 37, 3-4; 1 Kings 18, 7-9; Job 5, 2; Prov 14,
30; Prov 28, 22; Wis 2, 23-25; Wis 6, 25; Ecclus 14, 6-8;
Ecclus 30, 26.

Mark 15, 9-10; 1 Cor 3, 3; Gal 5, 19-21; James 3, 16.

See also Jealousy

Exhortation against envy

Ps 36, 1-2 & 7; Prov 3, 31; Prov 23, 17; Ecclus 9, 16.
Rom 13, 13; Gal 5, 26; 1 Peter 2, 1-2.

EPISCOPACY

Acts 20, 28; 1 Tim 5, 19; Titus 1, 5; 1 Peter 5, 1-4.

EQUAL IN THE SIGHT OF GOD, MEN

Prov 22, 2; Prov 29, 13; Wis 6, 8.

Acts 10, 34-35; Acts 15, 8-9; Rom 10, 12; Eph 6, 8-9; Col
3, 11; Phil 15-16.

See also Brotherhood of mankind

EQUALITY

See Justice

See Disinterestedness

See Impartiality

EQUANIMITY

Ecclus 11, 27; Ecclus 18, 25.

See also Self-control

ESCAPE FROM GOD, WE CANNOT

Ps 138, 7-10; Wis 16, 15-16; Ecclus 16, 14; Amos 9, 2-3;
Hab 2, 9.

Gal 6, 7.

See also Hidden from God

See also Omniscience of God

See also Omnipresence of God

ETERNITY

The eternity of life

Ps 20, 5.

John 17, 1-3; 1 Cor 15, 53-54; 1 John 5, 11-13 & 20.

See also Heaven

See also Reward, eternal life

See also Immortality of the soul

Eternity compared to . . .

Ps 76, 6; Eccles 11, 3; Eccles 12, 5; Ecclus 18, 8; Dan 12, 2.

Apoc 10, 5-6.

Eternity of God

Gen 17, 4; Gen 21, 33; Ex 3, 13-14; Deut 32, 39-40; Job 36,
26; Ps 9, 8 & (Heb 10), 16; Ps 47, 15; Ecclus 18, 1; Ecclus
42, 21; Is 41, 4.

1 Peter 1, 23; 2 Peter 3, 8; Apoc 1, 4 & 8; Apoc 22, 13.

Eternity of heaven

See Heaven, eternity of

Knowledge of God's eternity

Job 10, 2-5; Ps 44, 7; Ps 89, 2-5; Ps 91, 9; Ps 92, 2; Ps 101,
13 & 25-28; Ps 114, 13; Lam 5, 11; Hab 1, 12; 2 Mach 1,
24-25.

1 Tim 1, 17; 1 Tim 6, 16.

Eternity of Christ

Ps 109, 1-3.

John 1, 1-2; John 8, 25 & 58; Heb 13, 8; Apoc 1, 12-18.

Eternity of hell
See Hell

EUCCHARIST, HOLY

Prefigured

Gen 14, 18-19; Ex 16, 4 & 15; Lev 24, 1 & 5-9; 1 Kings 21, 2-6; 3 Kings 19, 5-8; Wis 16, 20.

Prophesied

Zach 9, 17; Malach 1, 11.

Promised by Christ

John 6, 48-60; John 14, 18.

Preparation for

Luke 22, 15; John 13, 1.

Institution of

Matt 26, 26-28; Mark 14, 22-24; Luke 22, 19-20; 1 Cor 11, 23-26.

Celebration and reception

1 Cor 10, 16-17 & 21; 1 Cor 11, 26-29; Acts 2, 41-42.

Acts 20, 7.

Alluded to

Luke 24, 30-31; Acts 13, 1-2.

EUCCHARIST AS REAL PRESENCE

Lev 26, 11-12; 2 Paral 6, 18; Ps 83, 4; Eccclus 24, 12; Is 12, 6; Is 45, 15; Is 64, 1; Ezech 37, 26-27; Hab 2, 20; Zach 2, 10-13; Zach 9, 17.

2 Cor 9, 15.

See also Communion, Holy

Christ's love for being with us in the Eucharist

Prov 8, 31.

Luke 22, 15; John 13, 1.

Eucharist not appreciated

Num 11, 4-6; Num 21, 5.

EVIL

See Sinner

See Sin

See Good and evil

See Wicked

EXAMINATION OF CONSCIENCE

Ps 118, 59; Eccclus 15, 20; Lam 3, 40; Ag 1, 5.

EXAMPLE

Good example

Prov 4, 18; Dan 12, 3; 2 Mach 6, 24-28.

1 Cor 4, 16; 2 Cor 2, 15; 2 Cor 4, 2; 2 Cor 8, 21; Philip 2, 14-15; 1 Tim 3, 2 & 7; 1 Peter 3, 16.

Exhortation to give good example

Matt 5, 16; Rom 12, 17; Rom 14, 19; Philip 4, 5; Col 4, 5;
1 Thess 5, 11; 1 Tim 4, 12; Titus 2, 7-8; 1 Peter 2, 11-12;
1 Peter 3, 1.

Bad example

See Scandal

See Leading others into evil

Example of Christ

Wis 12, 22.

Matt 11, 29; Luke 6, 40; John 13, 15; John 14, 6; Eph 5, 1-2;
Eph 12, 3; Heb 13, 12-13; 1 Peter 2, 20-23; 1 John 2, 6.

Example of the wicked

Ps 36, 1-9; Prov 3, 31; Prov 4, 14-15; Prov 24, 1 & 19-20;
Eccclus 11, 22.

EXPERIENCE, VALUE OF

Eccclus 25, 8; Eccclus 34, 9-11.

EXTORTION

See Usury

See Fraud

EXTREME UNCTION

Mark 6, 13; James 5, 14-15.

F

FAINTHEARTED

Ecclus 2, 15-16; Ecclus 4, 9; Ecclus 7, 9; Is 35, 3-4.

Heb 12, 12-13.

See also Cowardice

See also Discouragement

FAITH

True nature of faith

Gal 5, 6; Heb 11, 1.

Necessary for salvation

Hab 2, 4.

Mark 16, 15-16; John 3, 18 & 36; Acts 16, 29-31; Gal 3, 11;

Gal 5, 6; 2 Thess 2, 12; Heb 11, 6.

Faith not sufficient for salvation

Rom 11, 19-22; 1 Cor 9, 27; 1 Cor 10, 12; Philip 2, 12;

Apoc 3, 11.

See also Justification

See also Works

Faith, reason for our

See Reason for our faith

Law of faith and law of love

Mark 12, 28-31; Rom 13, 8; Gal 5, 14; Gal 6, 2; 1 John 3, 7-10.

Faith is wisdom

Wis 7, 14 & 22-23; Wis 8, 4; Wis 15, 3; Ecclus 2, 18; Jer 9, 23-24; Osee 2, 20.

John 17, 3; John 20, 29; Rom 1, 17; 1 Cor 2, 9-10; 1 Cor 9, 26; 1 Cor 13, 12-13; 2 Cor 5, 7; 2 Cor 10, 4-5; Heb 11, 1-3; James 2, 19.

Faith, foundation of virtues

Prov 14, 21; Ecclus 25, 16; Hab 2, 4.

Acts 15, 8-9; Rom 15, 13; Phil 4-6; 2 Peter 1, 2-3.

Power of faith

Prov 15, 27; Wis 7, 27.

Matt 17, 19; Matt 21, 21-22; Mark 9, 22; Luke 17, 6; John 1, 12; John 8, 31-32; John 12, 46; John 14, 12; Acts 3, 16; Eph 6, 16; Heb 11, 32-38; 1 Peter 5, 8-9; 1 John 5, 4-5.

Faith, a gift of God

Ps 15, 7 & 11; Ps 50, 8; Ps 147, 20; Wis 3, 14; Wis 9, 17-18. Matt 11, 25-27; Matt 13, 16-17; Matt 16, 15-17; 1 Cor 2, 12; Gal 5, 22-23; Eph 1, 16-18; 1 Peter 1, 13.

See also Redemption, fruits of

Faith is pleasing to God

Gen 15, 6; Wis 7, 27-28; Eccclus 1, 34-35.

Luke 1, 45; John 16, 27; Rom 4, 20-24; Gal 5, 6; Heb 10, 38.

Faith commanded by God

Mark 5, 36; Mark 11, 22-24; John 4, 1; John 6, 28-29; John 12, 36; 1 John 3, 23.

Reward of faith in eternity

Eccclus 2, 8.

John 3, 14-16 & 36; John 5, 24; John 6, 35 & 40 & 47; John 11, 25-26 & 40; John 20, 31; Rom 10, 9-11; 1 Peter 1, 8-9.

Reward of faith in this life

Wis 16, 26; Eccclus 2, 6.

Matt 8, 2-3 & 8 & 13; Matt 9, 2 & 18 & 20-22 & 25 & 27-30; Matt 15, 22-28; Mark 10, 46 & 52; Luke 7, 37-38 & 50; John 4, 49-53; John 7, 38-39; Acts 14, 7-9.

Exhortation to practice faith

Eccclus 2, 6-8.

1 Thess 5, 8; 1 Tim 1, 18-19; 1 Tim 6, 11-12; Heb 10, 22; Jude 20-21.

Faith through prayer

Mark 9, 22-23; Luke 17, 5; Eph 3, 14-17.

Professing our faith

Matt 10, 32; Luke 12, 8; Rom 10, 9-10; 1 Tim 6, 12.

Denying our faith

Matt 10, 33; Matt 26, 69-74; Luke 12, 9; 2 Tim 2, 12.

Weakness in our faith

Num 20, 9-12.

Matt 14, 24-31; Matt 17, 17-19; Luke 8, 5-6 & 13 & 23-25.

We should not be ashamed of faith

Ps 118, 46; Ecclus 42, 1-2; Is 51, 12-13.

Luke 9, 26; Rom 1, 16; 2 Tim 1, 8 & 12; 1 Peter 4, 14-16.

See also Human respect

Practical in faith

See Practicing our faith

See Service of God

FAITHFUL, PRAYER FOR THE

Ps 73, 1-21; Ecclus 36, 14-19.

See also Church, prayer for the

FALSE CHRISTS

Matt 24, 4-5 & 11 & 23-28; Mark 13, 5-6 & 21-22; Luke 17, 23-24; Luke 21, 8-9.

See also Antichrist

FALSE WITNESS

See Witness, false

FALSEHOODS

See Lies

FAMILY, THE

See Home

See also Marriage, mutual duties

FASTING

See also Abstinence

Fasting is recommended

Tob 12, 8; Joel 1, 14; Joel 2, 12.

Matt 6, 16-18; 2 Cor 6, 4-5.

Fasting practiced by God's servants

Ex 34, 28; Deut 9, 18; 1 Esd 8, 21-23; 2 Esd 1, 4; Ps 34, 13;

Ps 68, 11-12; Dan 9, 3; Dan 10, 2-3; 1 Mach 3, 46-47.

Acts 13, 2-3; Acts 14, 22; 2 Cor 11, 27.

Fasting of Christ

Matt 4, 1-2; Luke 4, 1-2.

Usefulness of fasting

Jonas 3, 5 & 10.

Matt 17, 17-20.

FATHERHOOD OF GOD

Ex 4, 22-24; Eccclus 4, 10-11; Jer 3, 19; Osee 11, 1; Malach 1, 6.

Matt 5, 48; Matt 6, 9; Matt 22, 9; Rom 8, 15; 2 Cor 6, 18;

Gal 4, 6; Eph 3, 14-15; Eph 4, 6; 1 Peter 1, 17.

*See also Children of God**Recognize God as father*

Deut 32, 6; 1 Paral 29, 10; Ps 88, 21-27; Wis 2, 13 & 16; Is 63, 16; Is 64, 8; Jer 3, 4; Malach 2, 10.

God has the love of a father

2 Kings 7, 14; Prov 3, 12; Wis 11, 10-11; Jer 31, 20; Osee 11, 3-4.

FAVOR

God's special favors to us

Deut 7, 6-8; Deut 10, 14-15; Deut 26, 18-19; Is 41, 8-9; Is 48, 17; 2 Mach 6, 14-16.

Matt 13, 10-11 & 16-17; Luke 12, 32; John 8, 56; John 15, 15; Acts 2, 39; Eph 1, 3-5; Eph 2, 19-20; Col 1, 12-14 & 25-27; Titus 3, 4-7; Heb 11, 13 & 39-40; 1 Peter 1, 10-12; 1 Peter 2, 9-10; 2 Peter 1, 3-4.

Acknowledging our favors from God

Ps 22, 1-3; Ps 50, 8; Ps 113 (Heb 115), 12; Ps 125, 3; Ps 147, 20; Wis 12, 20-22; Bar 4, 4.

Our obligations for favors received

Joel 2, 23.

Luke 12, 47-48; Rom 11, 22; 1 Thess 2, 11-12; Heb 2, 1-3.

FEAR

Job 23, 15; Job 31, 23; Ps 5, 8; Ps 18, 10; Ps 33, 12; Ps 118, 120; Prov 28, 14; Prov 31, 30; Eccclus 1, 11-12; Eccclus 10, 25-27; Eccclus 23, 37; Eccclus 25, 8 & 13-15; Eccclus 40, 26-28; Jer 10, 6-7; Malach 2, 5.

Apoc 15, 4.

Fear of God is wisdom

Job 28, 28; Prov 15, 23; Ecclus 1, 16-17 & 20-25; Ecclus 19, 18 & 21; Ecclus 21, 13.

Fear is the source of virtues

Ps 111, 1; Ps 113 (Heb 115), 11; Prov 14, 26; Eccles 7, 19; Ecclus 2, 18-22; Ecclus 3, 8; Ecclus 6, 17; Ecclus 21, 7; Ecclus 25, 16; Ecclus 32, 18-20; Bar 3, 7.

2 Cor 7, 1.

Fear keeps us from sin

Ex 20, 20; Prov 8, 13; Prov 14, 27; Prov 16, 6; Ecclus 1, 27; Ecclus 15, 13; Ecclus 27, 4.

Fear imposes obligations

Ps 21, 24; Ps 24, 12; Ecclus 2, 7-10; Ecclus 28, 8.

Fear is pleasing to God

Judith 16, 19; Ps 146, 11; Ecclus 10, 23-24; Ecclus 15, 20; Is 66, 2.

Acts 10, 35.

Reward of fear

Ps 33, 8 & 10; Ps 110, 5; Ps 113 (Heb 115), 11-13; Ps 117, 4; Ps 127, 1-4; Ps 144, 19; Prov 10, 27; Ecclus 33, 1; Ecclus 34, 16-20.

Reward in eternity for fear

Ps 14, 4; Ps 24, 12-14; Ps 30, 20; Ps 32, 18-19; Ps 84, 10; Ps 102, 11-14 & 17; Prov 19, 23; Prov 23, 17-18; Eccles 8, 12; Ecclus 1, 13; Malach 3, 16-17; Malach 4, 2.

Luke 1, 50.

Fear is commanded

Deut 4, 10; Deut 10, 12.

Luke 12, 4-5.

Fear is exhorted

Ps 2, 11; Ps 21, 25; Ps 32, 8; Ps 33, 10; Prov 3, 7; Prov 23, 17; Eccles 12, 13; Ecclus 1, 36; Ecclus 2, 6; Ecclus 7, 31; Ecclus 9, 22; Ecclus 19, 18; Is 8, 13-14.

2 Cor 7, 1; Heb 12, 28-29; Apoc 14, 6-7.

FEARLESSNESS

Fearlessness arising from confidence

Ps 3, 6-7; Ps 22, 4; Ps 26, 1-3; Ps 45, 2-3; Ps 55, 5; Ps 90, 5-7; Ps 117, 6; Ps 118, 60; Ecclus 34, 16; Is 12, 2; Is 50, 7-9.

Luke 1, 74-75; Rom 8, 15 & 31.

We should have fearlessness arising from confidence

Deut 20, 3-4; Jos 1, 9; Prov 3, 24-26; Is 41, 10-13; Is 51, 7 & 12-13.

Mark 5, 36; Mark 6, 49-50; Luke 12, 32; John 14, 27; 1 Peter 3, 13-14.

See also Conscience, a good

See also Conscience, fruits of a good

FEAST DAYS

Ex 12, 14-16; Ex 23, 14-17; Deut 16, 16-17; 2 Esd 8, 9-10; Ps 73, 8; Ps 117, 24; Ecclus 33, 7-10; Osee 9, 5; 1 Mach 4, 59.

FIDELITY

Fidelity of God

Num 23, 19; Deut 7, 9; Deut 32, 4; 3 Kings 8, 23-24; Ps 32, 4; Ps 110, 5; Ps 144, 13; Prov 30, 5; Is 14, 24-25; Lam 3, 23.

Rom 4, 20-21; 1 Cor 1, 9; 1 Thess 5, 23-24; 2 Thess 3, 3; 2 Tim 1, 12; 2 Tim 2, 13; Heb 6, 13 & 17-19; Heb 10, 23.

See also Truth of God

Fidelity to one another

Prov 12, 22; Prov 20, 6; Prov 25, 19-20; Prov 28, 20; Ecclus 40, 12.

FLATTERY

Prov 27, 21; Prov 28, 23; Prov 29, 5 & 12; Eccles 7, 6; Ecclus 11, 30; Ecclus 13, 26-28.

1 Thess 2, 5.

FOLLOWING

Following Christ

Matt 4, 18-22; Matt 8, 19-22; Matt 9, 9; Matt 19, 21 & 27-28; John 8, 12; John 12, 26.

See also Disciples of Christ

Following God

Deut 13, 4; Ecclus 23, 38; Dan 3, 41.

FOOLISH, THE

Ps 91, 6-7; Prov 11, 22; Prov 12, 15; Prov 14, 9 & 16; Prov 17, 12 & 16 & 25; Eccles 1, 15; Eccles 10, 3; Ecclus 5, 15; Ecclus 8, 20; Ecclus 16, 23; Ecclus 20, 17-19; Ecclus 21, 23 & 28-29; Jer 4, 22.

The foolish despise wisdom

Prov 1, 7 & 22; Prov 15, 21; Prov 17, 24; Prov 18, 2; Ecclus 6, 21-22; Ecclus 21, 22.

FORGETFULNESS

Gen 40, 23; Gen 41, 51; Deut 6, 10-12; Deut 32, 18; Judith 3, 7; Ps 103, 2; Ps 137, 5; Prov 31, 5; Eccles 9, 5; Is 54, 4; Amos 1, 9.

Matt 18, 33; Philip 3, 13; Heb 13, 2; James 1, 23-24; 2 Peter 1, 9.

Forgetfulness of God

Deut 32, 18; Job 8, 11-13; Ps 9, 18; Ps 59, 19-22; Ps 105, 12-13 & 21; Ps 136, 5-6; Is 17, 10; Is 57, 11; Jer 2, 32; Jer 3, 31; Bar 4, 8; Ezech 23, 35; Osee 13, 6.

See also Ingratitude to God

Exhortation against forgetfulness

Deut 6, 10-13; Deut 8, 11-17; Is 45, 21.

Forgetfulness of self

Num 11, 27-29.

Rom 9, 1-3; 1 Cor 1, 12-15; 1 Cor 3, 4-7; 1 Cor 4, 8.

See also Disinterestedness

FORGIVENESS

Gen 50, 17; Is 40, 2; Osee 6, 1-3.

Matt 5, 24; Matt 6, 12-15; Matt 11, 25-26; Matt 12, 31; Matt 18, 21-35; Mark 11, 25; Luke 6, 37; Luke 7, 47; Luke 11, 4; Luke 17, 3-4; Col 3, 13; Gal 6, 1.

Forgiveness, God's

2 Esd 9, 17; Ps 25, 11; Ps 79, 8; Ps 85, 2; Ps 86, 5; Ps 103, 3; Ps 130, 4; Is 1, 18; Is 44, 22; Is 55, 7; Jer 31, 34; Jer 33, 8; Lam 3, 31; Dan 9, 9; Osee 14, 4-5; Joel 2, 25; Mich 7, 18.

Luke 18, 13; Eph 4, 32.

See also Mercy to repentent sinners, God's

Forgiveness, Christ's

Matt 9, 6; Matt 12, 32; Mark 2, 5 & 7; Mark 16, 7; Luke 7, 49; Luke 23, 34; Acts 2, 38; Eph 1, 7; Col 3, 13.

Forgiveness of sins

Num 14, 18; Job 14, 4; Ps 31, 1; Ps 102, 12-14; Eccclus 2, 13; Eccclus 16, 12; Is 40, 1-2; Is 43, 25; Is 44, 22; Mich 7, 19. Matt 9, 2-7; Mark 1, 40-42; Luke 7, 47-48; Luke 23, 33-34; John 13, 8; Eph 2, 4-6; Col 2, 13-14; 1 John 2, 12.

See also Redemption, fruits of

Acknowledgment of forgiveness of sins

Job 14, 17; Ps 31, 5; Ps 50, 9; Ps 84, 3; Ps 129, 3-4 & 7-8; Wis 11, 24; Eccclus 17, 28; Is 38, 17; Jonas 4, 2.

Promise of the forgiveness of sins

2 Paral 7, 13-14; Jer 31, 34; Jer 33, 8; Ezech 33, 14-16; Osee 14, 5.

Gratitude for the forgiveness of sins

Tob 3, 13; Ps 102, 2-3; Is 12, 1.

To obtain forgiveness of sins

Prov 15, 27; Eccclus 3, 4; Eccclus 21, 1; Is 1, 16-18; Is 55, 7; Ezech 18, 21-22; Joel 2, 12-14.

1 John 1, 9.

Prayer for forgiveness

Num 14, 19; 3 Kings 8, 46-50; Tob 3, 3; Job 7, 20-21; Job 10, 14; Job 14, 16; Ps 24, 7 & 11 & 18; Ps 38, 14; Ps 40, 5; Ps 50, 3-5 & 11; Ps 78, 8-9.

Matt 8, 2; Luke 11, 4.

FORGIVING INJURIES

Prov 19, 11.

Matt 6, 12 & 14-15; Matt 18, 32-35; Luke 23, 33-34; Acts 7, 58-59.

See also Love of enemies

See also Enemies

See also Revenge forbidden by God

Commanded by Christ

Matt 5, 23-24; Matt 18, 21-22; Mark 11, 25-26; Luke 6, 37; Luke 17, 3-4.

Exhortation to forgive injuries

Eccclus 10, 6; Eccclus 28, 2-6.

Rom 12, 14; Eph 4, 32; Col 3, 13.

FORNICATION

See Unchastity

FORSAKING GOD

Deut 32, 15 & 18; 2 Paral 24, 20; 2 Paral 29, 6; Is 1, 4; Jer 2, 12-13 & 19 & 29.

See also Turning away from God

See also Wandering away from God

See also Service of God, foolish to abandon

Punishment for forsaking God

1 Paral 28, 9; 2 Paral 15, 2; 1 Esd 8, 22; Eccclus 28, 23-27; Is 1, 28; Jer 2, 14-17; Jer 5, 19; Jer 15, 6; Jer 16, 9-13; Jer 17, 13.

Forsaking the law of God

Ps 118, 21 & 118; Eccclus 2, 16-17; Eccclus 41, 11-12; Jer 9, 13-16; Bar 4, 1; 1 Mach 2, 21.

FORTITUDE

Job 4, 5-6; Ps 30, 25; 1 Mach 2, 64.

Matt 10, 28; Matt 20, 22; John 11, 16; 2 Cor 4, 16; Eph 6, 19-20.

See also Martyrs

See also Perseverance

FRAUD

Lev 6, 1-5; Prov 11, 1; Prov 20, 10 & 17 & 23; Prov 21, 6; Jer 5, 26-29; Jer 22, 13; Amos 8, 4-8; Mich 6, 11-13.

Fraud forbidden by God

Lev 19, 35-36; Deut 19, 14; Deut 25, 13-16.

1 Thess 4, 3 & 6.

See also Usury

See also Injustice

See also Deceitfulness

FREE WILL

Existence of free will

Gen 4, 7; Deut 11, 26-28; Deut 30, 15-17; Jos 24, 15; Eccclus 15, 14-18; Eccclus 31, 8-10; Ezech 33, 11.

Free will can resist God's grace

Prov 1, 24-26; Is 5, 4; Is 65, 12; Is 66, 4; Jer 7, 13-15; Ezech 18, 24.

Matt 23, 37; Acts 7, 51; Heb 12, 14-15.

FREEDOM

See Liberty

FRIENDS

Friendship of God

Ps 29, 6; Cant 5, 16; Wis 7, 14; Is 41, 8.

John 11, 8; John 15, 14-15.

See also Children of God

See also Fatherhood of God

False friends

Ecclus 6, 8-10; Ecclus 13, 5-8; Ecclus 20, 16; Ecclus 37, 1 & 4-5.

Choice of friends

Ecclus 6, 6-7; Ecclus 11, 31.

Fidelity to friends

Job 6, 14; Prov 11, 12; Prov 17, 10 & 17; Ecclus 9, 14;

Ecclus 22, 14 & 25-31; Ecclus 27, 10; Ecclus 37, 6.

See also Fidelity to one another

See also Truth

Friends and friendship

Job 19, 21; Prov 25, 10; Prov 27, 9; Eccles 4, 9-10; Ecclus 6, 11; Ecclus 9, 15; Ecclus 12, 8-9; Ecclus 25, 12.

See also Company

FRUGALITY

Prov 27, 25-27; Ecclus 31, 19 & 22-24 & 32-37; Ecclus 37, 34.

1 Tim 4, 4; 1 Tim 5, 23.

See also Abstinence

G

GENEROSITY

Generosity to God

1 Paral 29, 9-11; Prov 3, 9-10; Ecclus 14, 11; Ecclus 35, 10-13.

Matt 2, 11; Mark 12, 41-44.

See also Giving to God

Generosity toward one another

Tob 4, 8-10; Ecclus 31, 28.

Matt 5, 42; Matt 10, 8; 2 Cor 9, 6-7.

GIFT, GOD AUTHOR OF EVERY GOOD

Gen 33, 11; Job 12, 6; Ps 12, 6; Ecclus 32, 17.

Matt 7, 11; Acts 17, 25; Rom 8, 32; Eph 4, 7-8; 1 Tim 6, 17; James 1, 17.

GIFTS OF GOD

See Favor

See Grace

GIVING TO GOD

Giving to God of our all

See Generosity to God

Giving ourselves to God

Prov 23, 26; Cant 2, 16; Ecclus 30, 24.

Giving up all for God's sake

Ps 44, 11-12.

Matt 10, 37-39; Matt 13, 44-46; Matt 19, 27-29; Mark 10, 21; Luke 14, 33; John 12, 24-25; Philip 3, 7-8; Heb 11, 24-26.

GLORIFYING GOD

Ex 15, 2; 1 Kings 2, 30; Ps 7, 18; Ps 43, 9; Ps 49, 23; Ps 117, 21; Ecclus 43, 30-35; Ecclus 51, 1-2.

Luke 2, 14 & 20; John 15, 8; Philip 4, 20; 1 Tim 1, 17.

See also Praising God

See also Adoring God

Exhortation to glorify God

1 Paral 16, 34; Tob 12, 6; Tob 13, 3-6; Ps 21, 24; Ps 28, 2;

Ps 104, 1; Ps 135, 26-27; Ps 137, 4; Eccclus 39, 20-21;

Eccclus 43, 32-34; Is 24, 15; Jer 13, 16.

Rom 15, 5-6; Apoc 19, 6-7.

GLORY AND CREDIT TO GOD, WE MUST GIVE ALL

Ps 113 (Heb 115), 1.

1 Cor 1, 30-31; 1 Cor 3, 6-7; 1 Cor 4, 7; 2 Cor 4, 7; Eph 2, 8-9.

GLORY OF GOD, FOR THE

1 Cor 10, 31; Col 3, 17.

GLORY TO GOD

Num 14, 20-21; Ps 16, 15; Ps 56, 6; Ps 96, 6; Ps 101, 16-17;

Ps 103, 31; Ps 112, 4; Ps 137, 5; Eccclus 42, 26; Eccclus 44,

2; Is 6, 3; Is 42, 8.

GLUTTONY

Prov 21, 17; Prov 25, 16; Eccclus 31, 12-21 & 23; Eccclus 37, 32-34; Eccclus 41, 19 & 24.

Luke 21, 34.

GOD

See (under the names of the attributes of God) Goodness of God, Immutability of God, Love of God, Mercy of God, Omnipotence of God, Omnipresence of God, etc.

God the Father

See Fatherhood of God

God the Son

See Christ

God the Holy Ghost

See Holy Ghost

God our all

Ps 15, 5-6; Ps 70, 25-26; Eccclus 43, 29.

Matt 10, 37; Acts 17, 28; Col 2, 9-10; Col 3, 11.

God's unity

Ex 20, 1-3; Deut 4, 39; Deut 6, 4; Deut 32, 39; 3 Kings 8, 60; Tob 13, 4; Ps 17, 32; Wis 12, 43; Is 37, 16; Is 43, 10-11; Is 44, 6-8.

Mark 12, 29-30; 1 Cor 8, 4-6; Eph 4, 6; 1 Tim 2, 5.

God, the Trinity in

See Trinity

God and His enemy

Jos 24, 15; 3 Kings 18, 21.

Matt 4, 8-10; Matt 6, 24; Luke 23, 24-25; John 18, 39-40; Acts 3, 14-15; Acts 4, 19.

God and His laws

Deut 26, 17-19; Deut 30, 19-20; Jos 24, 22; Ruth 1, 16; Ruth 2, 12; Ps 15, 5-6; Ps 44, 11-12; Ps 72, 25-26; Ps 118, 30-32 & 173; Prov 23, 26; Lam 3, 24.

Acts 5, 29; Heb 6, 24-26.

GOOD AND EVIL

Deut 11, 26-28; Deut 30, 15 & 19; Eccles 15, 14 & 17-18; Eccles 33, 15; Jer 21, 8; Amos 5, 14-15.

Matt 6, 21; Rom 6, 16; 1 Cor 4, 21.

GOOD TO ONE ANOTHER

Gen 4, 9; Deut 22, 1-4; Prov 11, 25; Is 58, 6-11.

Matt 25, 34-40; James 5, 19-20.

See also Help one another

Exhortation to do good

Tob 4, 16; Prov 3, 27; Eccles 12, 2; Eccles 14, 13; Is 1, 17-18.

Rom 12, 17; Gal 5, 13-14; Gal 6, 9-10; Heb 13, 16.

GOODNESS OF GOD

Goodness of God to us

Ps 56, 3; Ps 62, 1; Ps 84, 13; Ps 117, 1-2; Ps 118, 68; Ps 134, 3; Ps 146, 7-9; Wis 12, 1 & 16; Jer 32, 40-41; Nahum 1, 7.

See also Mercy of God

See also Compassion, God's

See also Cruel, God is not

See also Love for sinners, Christ's

GOODS

Goods, ill-gotten

Prov 10, 2; Prov 11, 24; Prov 21, 6; Prov 22, 16; Prov 28, 8;
 Prov 29, 24; Eccles 5, 1 & 10; Eccles 14, 4; Eccles 34, 21;
 Jer 17, 11; Hab 2, 6.

See also Stealing

God does not need our goods

Ps 15, 2; Ps 49, 12; Eccles 7, 11; Mich 6, 6-7.

Acts 17, 24-25; Rom 11, 35.

See also Service, God does not need our

GOSPEL OF CHRIST

Gospel, foolishness to the world

1 Cor 1, 18-23; 1 Cor 2, 14; Gal 1, 11-12.

Gospel, our salvation

Mark 16, 15-16; Rom 1, 16-17; 1 Cor 1, 23-24; 1 Cor 15,
 1-2.

Gospel within our reach

Rom 10, 8 & 17-18; 2 Cor 4, 3-6.

GRACE

Grace of God

Ps 50, 17; Ps 64, 10; Ps 71, 6; Ps 78, 4 & 19; Wis 16, 25;
 Eccles 24, 25-26; Eccles 40, 17; Is 12, 3.

Luke 12, 49; John 1, 16-17; Rom 6, 23; 1 Cor 1, 4; 1 Cor
 12, 4; 1 Cor 15, 10; Eph 1, 3-6; 1 Tim 1, 14; 1 Peter 1, 13;
 Apoc 3, 20.

Grace draws us to God

Job 34, 14; Jer 31, 3.

John 11, 28; John 12, 32.

Grace impels us to love God

Deut 5, 28-29; Deut 30, 6; Jer 24, 7; Jer 32, 39-40; Ezech
 11, 19-20.

Philip 2, 13.

Grace warns us against sin

Ps 59, 6; Prov 1, 23; Wis 12, 1-2.

Grace leads us to right

Ps 22, 3; Ps 42, 3; Prov 4, 11; Eccles 50, 30-31.

Power of God's grace

Wis 8, 1; Eccclus 24, 30.

Luke 22, 61-62; Rom 7, 24-25; 2 Cor 9, 8; 2 Cor 12, 9-10;

Eph 2, 8; Philip 4, 13; 2 Peter 1, 4; Jude 24-25.

Grace, gift of God's mercy

Ex 33, 11; Is 61, 10; Zach 12, 10.

John 3, 8; Rom 9, 15-16; Eph 2, 8; Eph 4, 7.

See also Redemption, fruits of

Our need of God's grace

Job 6, 11; Job 14, 4; Jer 10, 23; Osee 14, 9.

Matt 15, 13; Luke 10, 22; John 4, 10; John 6, 44 & 66; Rom

3, 23-24; Rom 9, 16; 1 Cor 3, 6-7; 1 Cor 13, 3.

See also Need of God

See also Dependence on God

See also Hands of God

See also Help, we need God's

See also Abandonment of oneself to God

See also Mercy, need of God's

God's grace is timely now

Is 55, 6.

John 7, 33-34; John 12, 35; 2 Cor 6, 1-2; Heb 3, 13-15.

Grace is withdrawn as punishment

Wis 1, 4-5; Is 6, 9-10; Is 29, 10-11; Is 57, 17; Osee 5, 5-6;

Osee 9, 9-12; Amos 8, 7-12.

Mark 4, 11-12.

Cooperating with grace

1 Kings 3, 10; Cant 5, 2; Is 50, 5; Jer 31, 19.

Matt 2, 1-2; Acts 9, 4-6; 1 Cor 15, 10; Gal 2, 21.

Reward of cooperating

Job 36, 9-11; Prov 1, 33; Eccclus 24, 30.

Rom 8, 14; Apoc 3, 20.

Exhortation to cooperate

Ps 94, 8-9; Is 55, 3.

2 Cor 6, 1-2; 1 Thess 5, 19; 2 Tim 1, 6; 2 Tim 2, 1; Heb 12,

15; 2 Peter 3, 8.

Promptness to cooperate

Ps 94, 8.

Matt 4, 18-22; Matt 9, 9; Luke 12, 35-36; Gal 1, 15-16.

Abuse of grace

Job 24, 13; Is 5, 4; Is 28, 11-12; Is 30, 9-10; Is 65, 2; Jer 5,

3-5; Jer 22, 21; Jer 25, 4-7; Amos 4, 11; Soph 3, 1-7; Zach 1, 4.

Matt 12, 41-42; John 1, 11; John 5, 40-43; John 9, 41; John 19, 15; Acts 7, 51-53; Apoc 2, 20-21.

Punishment of the abuse

Job 24, 23-24; Job 36, 9-12; Ps 94, 8-11; Prov 1, 24-30; Wis 12, 25-26; Is 56, 4; Jer 6, 19; Jer 7, 13-15; Jer 15, 6; Osee 9, 17; Zach 7, 11-13.

Matt 10, 14-15; Matt 11, 20-24; Matt 21, 31-32; Matt 23, 37-38; Luke 14, 24; Luke 19, 42-44; John 8, 21-24; Acts 3, 22-26; Acts 13, 40-41; Rom 2, 4-5; Heb 2, 2-3; Heb 12, 25.

Abuse is punished by withdrawal

Ps 80, 12-15; Is 5, 4-6.

Matt 21, 42-43; John 7, 33-34; Acts 13, 46; 1 Tim 1, 19; Heb 12, 15-17.

Prayer for grace

3 Kings 8, 57-58; Ps 16, 5; Ps 50, 12-14; Ps 67, 29; Ps 79, 4 & 15-16; Ps 118, 10 & 35-43 & 88; Ps 142, 10; Eccclus 23, 4-6; Lam 5, 21; 2 Mach 1, 2-4.

1 Cor 16, 23; Eph 3, 14-16; 1 Thess 3, 12-13; 1 Thess 5, 23; 2 Thess 2, 15-16; Heb 13, 20-21.

GRACE, ACTUAL

See also Merit

Actual grace illuminates the mind

Ps 18, 8-9.

Acts 16, 14; Acts 26, 16-18; 2 Cor 4, 6; Eph 1, 17-18.

Actual grace moves the will

John 6, 43-44; Philip 2, 12-13.

Actual grace can be resisted

Is 5, 4.

Matt 23, 37; 1 Cor 15, 10; 2 Cor 6, 1; Gal 2, 21; Gal 5, 4; Heb 12, 15.

Actual grace and free will cooperate

Ps 16, 5; Eccclus 31, 10; Jer 31, 18-19.

1 Cor 3, 8-9; 1 Cor 15, 10; Eph 5, 14; Philip 4, 13.

Actual grace to resist temptation

Matt 26, 41; Rom 7, 18-25.

Actual grace helps to observe natural laws

Wis 8, 21.

Rom 7, 15-25; James 3, 8.

Actual grace needed to do supernatural works

John 6, 44; John 14, 6; John 15, 1-5; Rom 5, 15; Rom 8, 26;

Rom 9, 16; Rom 11, 35; 1 Cor 4, 7; 1 Cor 12, 3; 2 Cor 3, 5; Eph 2, 4-5 & 8-9; Eph 5, 8; Philip 2, 13.

Actual grace preserves us amid temptation

Matt 26, 41; Eph 6, 12-13; 1 Peter 5, 8-9.

Actual grace helps to final perseverance

Philip 1, 6; 1 Peter 5, 10.

Actual grace, free gift of God

Rom 3, 20-28; Rom 4, 2-5; Rom 11, 5-6.

Actual grace given to all

Prov 1, 20-25; Wis 11, 24; Jer 35, 15; Ezech 18, 23 & 32.

Luke 5, 32; Luke 15, 4; John 1, 9 & 16; Rom 10, 12; 1 Cor 10, 13; Eph 4, 7; 1 Tim 2, 3-4; 2 Peter 3, 9; 1 John 2, 2.

GRACE, HABITUAL

See Justification

GRATITUDE

2 Kings 22, 50; Ps 34, 18; Ps 55, 12-13; Ps 65, 16; Ps 78, 13;

Ps 108, 30-31; Ps 115, 12; Ps 117, 21; Ps 147, 20; Eccclus 47, 9; Eccclus 51, 15-17; Is 12, 1; Is 63, 7.

Mark 5, 18-20; Luke 16, 12-16; 1 Tim 1, 12.

Exhortation to be grateful

Ps 106, 1-2; Eccclus 17, 27; Eccclus 29, 19; Eccclus 32, 17; Dan 3, 89.

Eph 5, 20; Col 1, 12-13; Col 3, 15 & 17; Col 4, 2; 1 Thess 5, 18.

Prayer for gift of gratitude

1 Paral 29, 13; Ps 27, 6; Ps 29, 2-5; Ps 30, 22; Ps 65, 20; Ps 102, 1-4.

1 Cor 15, 54-57; 2 Cor 1, 3-4; 2 Cor 4, 15; Eph 1, 3-4.

GREATNESS OF GOD

Deut 10, 17; 3 Kings 8, 27; Job 11, 7-10; Job 22, 12; Job 36,

26; Job 37, 23-24; Ps 46, 3; Ps 94, 3-5; Ps 144, 3; Ps 146,

5; Eccclus 1, 8; Eccclus 43, 30-35; Is 40, 12-17; Is 44, 6-7; Is 46, 5-10; Hab 3, 6.

Acts 17, 24-25; 1 Tim 6, 14-16.

See also Understanding, God is above our

See also Omnipotence of God

Greatness of God acknowledged

Ex 15, 11; 1 Paral 29, 11-12; Judith 16, 16; Ps 8, 2; Ps 47, 2; Ps 85, 9-10; Ps 88, 7-9; Ps 96, 9; Ps 103, 1; Wis 11, 23; Jer 10, 6-10.

God's works show His greatness

Deut 3, 24; 2 Esd 9, 6; Job 26, 7-14; Job 36, 26-32; Job 37, 6; Job 38, 4-11; Ps 18, 2-3; Ps 32, 6-9; Ps 45, 9; Ps 88, 6-11; Ps 103, 1-10; Ps 106, 23-29; Ps 134, 5-7; Ps 135, 3-9; Ps 144, 4-6; Wis 13, 1-5; Eccclus 43 (*passim*); Is 40, 22-28; Jer 10, 12-13; Amos 5, 8-9.

See also Works of God are great

GUIDANCE

Pray for guidance

Tob 4, 20; Prov 3, 5-6; Eccclus 37, 19; Jer 10, 23.

Prayer for guidance

3 Kings 8, 36; Ps 5, 9; Ps 24, 4-5; Ps 26, 11; Ps 85, 11; Ps 89, 16-17; Ps 118, 35 & 133; Ps 138, 23-24; Eccclus 36, 18-19; Jer 42, 3.

2 Thess 3, 5.

GUIDE

Tob 4, 19; Prov 11, 14; Prov 12, 15; Prov 13, 10 & 16; Prov 15, 22; Prov 20, 18 & 24; Prov 28, 26; Eccclus 8, 11-12; Eccclus 22, 19; Eccclus 32, 24; Eccclus 37, 20; Eccclus 40, 25.

God is our guide

Ex 13, 21-22; Ps 7, 10; Ps 24, 9; Ps 72, 24; Ps 77, 52; Prov 16, 9; Prov 20, 24; Prov 50, 30-31; Is 42, 16; Is 48, 17.

See also Leader, God is our

Christ is our guide

Luke 1, 78-79; John 14, 5-6.

HABIT OF SIN

Ps 37, 5; Ps 39, 13; Prov 4, 16-17; Prov 22, 6; Jer 13, 23.
Rom 6, 12.
See also Relapse into sin

HANDS OF GOD

In the hands of God

¹ Kings 2, 6-9; Tob 13, 2; Job 7, 20; Ps 30, 15-16; Prov 21, 1; Prov 24, 12; Wis 7, 16; Ecclus 33, 13-14; Jer 18, 6; Dan 5, 23.

Matt 10, 29-31.

See also Abandonment of oneself to God

See also Dependence on God

See also Help, we need God's

See also Grace, we need God's

See also Need of God

See also Mercy, need of God's

Everything is in the hands of God

Job 12, 9-10; Ps 67, 21; Ecclus 10, 4-5; Ecclus 11, 14 & 23; Dan 2, 21.

Acts 17, 25-26; Rom 11, 36.

HAPPINESS

See Joy, spiritual

Happiness in serving God

Ps 30, 20; Ps 33, 9; Ps 36, 4; Ps 91, 5; Ps 103, 34; Ps 118, 14 & 111; Ps 143, 15; Prov 21, 15; Ecclus 1, 11-18.

¹ Peter 2, 3.

See also Just, happiness of the

See also Serve God, a privilege to

HARMONY, LIVING IN

See Concord, living in

See also Peace with one another

See also Dissensions

HATRED

Lev 19, 17; Prov 10, 12; Prov 17, 5; Prov 24, 17-18; Eccles 8, 8.

Eph 4, 31; 1 John 2, 9-11; 1 John 3, 15; 1 John 4, 20.

HEALTH OF BODY IS A BLESSING

Eccles 30, 14-17.

See also Body

HEART

Perversity of heart

Prov 11, 20; Prov 17, 20; Eccles 1, 15; Eccles 14, 10; Eccles 36, 22; Jer 17, 9.

Matt 12, 34-35; Matt 15, 18-20; Titus 1, 15.

See also Inclination of man to evil

Heart, purity of

Ps 23, 3-5; Ps 50, 12; Ps 118, 80; Prov 4, 23; Prov 21, 8; Prov 22, 11.

Matt 5, 8; Rom 8, 28; Eph 6, 24; 1 Tim 1, 5; Titus 1, 15; Heb 10, 22.

See also Innocence

Give all our heart to God

Ps 107, 2; Prov 23, 26; Is 28, 20.

Matt 6, 24.

HEAVEN

Ps 23, 7-10; Ps 64, 5; Ps 102, 1-5; Is 26, 2; Is 49, 10; Is 60, 19-21; Bar 3, 24-25.

Matt 25, 34; John 14, 2; 1 Cor 2, 9; 1 Cor 15, 41-44; 2 Cor 12, 1-4; Eph 4, 11-13; Philip 3, 20-21; Apoc 7, 15-17; Apoc 21, 22-27.

Heaven, place of happiness

Ps 15, 11; Ps 35, 9-10; Ps 86, 3-7; Is 25, 8-9; Is 29, 18-21; Is 35, 5-10; Is 65, 17-19.

Apoc 21, 3-4.

See also Reward

Heaven, a place of rest

Job 3, 17-19.

2 Thess 1, 6-7.

Beatific vision in heaven

Ps 139, 14.

1 Cor 13, 9-12; 2 Cor 3, 18; 1 John 3, 2; Apoc 7, 9 & 15;

Apoc 22, 3-4.

Eternity of heaven

Ecclus 18, 22; Bar 5, 2.

Matt 25, 46; 2 Cor 4, 18; 2 Cor 5, 1; 1 Peter 1, 3-4; Apoc 22, 5.

See also Eternity of life

Heaven, our true home

Heb 11, 13-16; Heb 13, 14.

See also Life is the time for gaining grace

Should desire heaven

Ps 41, 2-3.

Matt 6, 10; 2 Cor 5, 1-4 & 8-9; Philip 1, 21-23; Col 3, 1-2;

Heb 11, 14-16; Heb 13, 14; Apoc 22, 17.

Hope of heaven

Job 19, 25-27; Ps 26, 13.

1 Thess 5, 8; 1 John 3, 2-3.

We are heirs of heaven

Rom 8, 16-17; Gal 4, 6-7; Eph 1, 13-14; Titus 3, 4-7; 1

Peter 1, 3-4; 1 Peter 3, 22.

See also Redemption, fruits of

We must fight to gain heaven

Job 7, 1.

Matt 11, 12; Luke 10, 25-28; Luke 16, 16; John 6, 27; 1 Cor

9, 24-25; 1 Tim 1, 18-19; 1 Tim 6, 12; 2 Tim 2, 3-5;

2 Tim 4, 7-8; Heb 12, 1.

HELL

Eternity of hell

Ps 80, 16; Is 66, 24; Dan 12, 2.

Matt 3, 11-12; Matt 25, 41 & 46; Mark 9, 42-43; Luke 16,

25-26; 2 Thess 1, 7-9; Jude 6-8 & 13; Apoc 14, 11; Apoc

20, 9-10.

Eternity of hell is inferred

Matt 12, 32; Mark 3, 29; 1 Cor 6, 9-10; 1 Cor 15, 50; Gal 5, 19-21.

Pains of hell inferred

Matt 10, 28; Matt 13, 41-42; Mark 9, 42-43; Luke 3, 17; Luke 16, 22-25; John 15, 6; 2 Cor 5, 10; Apoc 20, 14-15; Apoc 21, 8.

Hell, place of punishment for sins

Job 20, 18; Is 33, 14.

Mark 9, 42-47; Luke 16, 22-26; 2 Thess 1, 7-9; Apoc 9, 2.

See also Wicked, punishment of

Hell, place of horror

Job 10, 20-22.

Matt 25, 30; Jude 1, 6 & 13.

Hell, place of suffering

Judith 16, 21; Job 20, 10 & 26; Eccles 7, 19; Is 66, 24.

Matt 25, 41 & 46; Apoc 14, 9-11; Apoc 19, 20; Apoc 20, 9-10; Apoc 21, 8.

HELP

Help one another, we should

Eccles 4, 9; Is 41, 6.

Acts 20, 35; Gal 6, 2; Eph 4, 1-2; 1 Thess 5, 14-15; James 1, 27.

See also Good to one another

Help one another in doing good

Prov 3, 27; Prov 11, 30; Eccles 7, 19; Eccles 8, 6; Eccles 20, 1; Dan 12, 3.

Rom 14, 1; Heb 10, 24; 1 Peter 4, 10.

God's help, we need

2 Paral 25, 8; Job 6, 13; Ps 21, 12; Ps 93, 16-17; Ps 123, 1-6;

Ps 126, 1; Ps 141, 5-7; 1 Mach 3, 53.

Luke 5, 4-5.

See also Grace, our need of God's

See also Dependence on God

See also Hands of God

See also Abandonment of oneself to God

See also Need of God

See also Mercy, need of God's

See also Look to God in all our needs

Prayer for God's help

2 Paral 14, 11; Esther 14, 3-4; Ps 19, 3; Ps 34, 2-3; Ps 37, 23;
Ps 69, 2; Ps 107, 13; Ps 108, 26-27; Ps 118, 116-117.

HELPER

God is our helper

2 Paral 32, 7-8; Ps 9, 10; Ps 33, 7-8; Ps 50, 7; Ps 83, 6; Ps
120, 1-2; Ps 145, 5; Is 41, 13; Is 44, 1-2; Is 46, 4; Is 49, 8;
Jer 15, 11.

God, our helper in temptation

See Temptations, God is our help in

Acknowledgment of God, our helper

Esther 14, 14; Ps 27, 7; Ps 32, 20; Ps 41, 10; Ps 45, 2; Ps 61,
7-9; Ps 70, 7; Ps 117, 6-7; Ecclus 51, 1-3.

HERESY

Prov 21, 1-6.

Matt 15, 14; 2 Cor 2, 17; Eph 4, 14; 1 Tim 1, 5-7; 1 Tim 6,
3-5; 1 John 2, 19.

See also Infidels

Pay no attention to heresy

Gal 1, 8-9; Col 2, 8 & 18-19; 1 Tim 6, 20-21; Titus 3, 10-
11; Heb 13, 9; 2 John 9-10.

Prophesied in the Church

Acts 20, 28-30; 1 Cor 11, 9; 1 Tim 4, 1-3; 2 Tim 4, 3-4;
2 Peter 2, 1-3.

HIDDEN FROM GOD, NOTHING IS

Gen 31, 49-50; Job 34, 21-22; Ps 118, 168; Ps 138, 11-12;
Wis 1, 7-9; Ecclus 16, 16-17; Ecclus 23, 25-28; Ecclus 39,
24; Is 29, 15-16; Is 40, 27; Jer 23, 23-24; Amos 9, 3.

Heb 4, 13.

See also Omniscience of God

See also Escape from God, we can not

See also Omnipresence of God

HOLINESS OF GOD

See Sanctity of God

HOLINESS OF MAN

See Perfection*See* Sanctity, personal

HOLY EUCHARIST

See Eucharist*See* Communion, Holy

HOLY FATHER, THE POPE

See Pope

HOLY GHOST

Dignity of the Holy Ghost

Matt 3, 16; Matt 28, 19; John 3, 15; Acts 5, 3-4; Rom 5, 5;
 Rom 8, 9-14; 1 Cor 2, 10-11; 1 Cor 6, 11 & 19-20; 1 Cor
 12, 3 & 6-11; 2 Peter 1, 21.

Holy Ghost proceeds from the Father

Matt 10, 20; John 14, 16 & 26; John 15, 26.

*Holy Ghost proceeds from the Son*1. *Called Spirit of the Son*

Acts 16, 7; Gal 4, 6; Philip 1, 19; 1 Peter 1, 11.

2. *Sent by the Son*

Luke 24, 49; John 15, 26; John 16, 7; John 20, 22.

3. *Received from the Son*

John 16, 13-15.

Promised to the apostles

Luke 24, 49; John 14, 16-17 & 26; John 15, 26; John 16, 13;
 Acts 1, 4-8.

Fulfillment of the promise

Acts 2, 1-4.

Gifts of

Is 11, 2-3.

Fruits of

Gal 5, 22-23.

Sins against

Matt 12, 31-32; Eph 4, 30.

Holy Ghost dwelling in us

Rom 5, 5; Rom 8, 9-11; 1 Cor 3, 16; 1 Cor 6, 19-22; Gal 4,
 6; 1 Thess 4, 8; 2 Tim 1, 14; Titus 3, 4-6.

Holy Ghost in the Church

Gen 1, 2; Eccclus 1, 7-10; Is 61, 1-2; Joel 2, 28-29.

Matt 1, 18-20; Matt 3, 11; Luke 1, 34-35; Acts 2, 1-4; Acts 10, 44-47; Acts 13, 3-4; Acts 16, 6-7; Acts 19, 5-6; Acts 20, 28; 1 Cor 2, 9-10; 1 Cor 12, 4-11; 2 Peter 1, 21.

Holy Ghost works in man

Wis 9, 17-18.

Rom 5, 5; Rom 8, 26; 1 Cor 12, 3; 1 John 2, 20.

HOLY ORDERS

See Orders, holy

HOLY TRINITY

See Trinity

HOLY WATER

See Water, holy

HOME

Tob 10, 12-13; Prov 11, 29; Eccclus 4, 35; Eccclus 11, 31; Eccclus 33, 20-24.

1 Tim 3, 2-5; 1 Tim 5, 4 & 8; Titus 2, 4-5.

HONESTY

See Justice

See also Truth

See also Fidelity

See also Sincerity

HOPE

Job 11, 14-18; Job 17, 11-12; Ps 4, 9-10; Ps 15, 9-10; Prov 24, 10; Wis 3, 1-4; Jer 31, 16-17.

Rom 5, 3-5; Rom 8, 24-25; Rom 15, 13; 2 Thess 2, 15-16; Heb 3, 5-6.

Hope of Heaven

See Heaven, hope of

Hope in God

Ps 30, 2 & 25; Ps 33, 9; Ps 51, 10; Ps 56, 2; Ps 61, 8; Ps 70, 14; Ps 72, 28; Ps 118, 43 & 49; Ps 129, 4-5; Ps 144, 15-16;

Ps 145, 5; Ps 146, 11; Eccclus 34, 14-15; Is 40, 31; Bar 4, 21-22; Mich 7, 7-9.

1 Cor 15, 14; 1 Tim 4, 10; Heb 6, 17-19.

Exhortation to hope in God

Tob 13, 8; Ps 41, 6; Ps 129, 6-8; Is 50, 10; Osee 12, 6.

Rom 12, 12; Heb 10, 23.

Reward for hope in God

Judith 13, 17; Ps 5, 12; Ps 21, 5; Ps 30, 20; Ps 31, 10; Ps 32, 18-19; Ps 36, 39-40; Ps 90, 14; Ps 113 (Heb 115), 9-11;

Prov 30, 5; Eccclus 2, 9 & 11; Eccclus 24, 45; Is 26, 3-4;

Lam 3, 25-26; Nahum 1, 7; Zach 9, 12.

God is our hope

Ps 38, 8; Ps 60, 3-4; Ps 64, 6; Ps 70, 5; Ps 90, 9; Ps 141, 6; Eccclus 34, 16; Jer 17, 17; Joel 3, 16.

1 Tim 1, 1.

See also Desire for God

See also Confidence in God

God is our only hope

2 Paral 20, 12; Esther 14, 3 & 9; Ps 107, 13; Ps 145, 2-3; Eccclus 51, 9-12; Osee 13, 9.

HOSPITALITY

Gen 18, 1-5; Gen 19, 1-3; Job 31, 32.

Rom 12, 13; 1 Tim 3, 2; 1 Tim 5, 9-10; Heb 13, 2; 1 Peter 4, 9; 3 John 1, 5-8.

HOUSE OF GOD

Sanctity of the house of God

Gen 28, 16-17; Ex 3, 2-5; Num 24, 5; Ps 21, 4; Ps 45, 5-6;

Ps 64, 5; Ps 67, 17; Ps 83, 2-5; Ps 86, 2-7; Ps 95, 6-9; Ps 98, 5; Ps 131, 7-8 & 13-14; Bar 3, 24; Joel 3, 17; Zach 8, 3.

Apoc 21, 3.

House of God is for prayer

2 Paral 7, 15; 2 Paral 20, 9; Ps 41, 5; Is 56, 7; 1 Mach 7, 37. Mark 11, 17.

Reverence for the house of God

Ex 19, 11-12; Lev 19, 30; Jos 5, 13-16; Ps 5, 8; Ps 25, 8; Ps 26, 4; Ps 47, 10; Hab 2, 20; Zach 2, 13.

Mark 11, 16; 1 Tim 3, 14-15.

Irreverence will be punished

2 Kings 6, 6-7; Ps 73, 7 & 22; Jer 7, 11.

John 2, 14-16.

House of God in the Old Law

Lev 16, 2-4; Deut 23, 18; 1 Paral 29, 1; 2 Paral 2, 5-6;

2 Paral 6, 18-21; 2 Paral 7, 12-16; Ag 2, 4-10.

Heb 9, 6-7.

See also Church

See also Mystical Body of Christ

HUMAN RESPECT

Job 31, 34-35; Ps 52, 6; Prov 18, 5; Prov 24, 23-24; Prov 28, 21; Ecclus 13, 25-29; Ecclus 41, 20; Is 57, 11.

Gal 1, 10; James 2, 1-4.

Human respect often leads to sin

1 Kings 15, 24; Prov 29, 25; Ecclus 20, 24.

John 12, 42-43; James 2, 9.

How to overcome human respect

2 Kings 6, 16-22.

Acts 4, 18-20; 1 Cor 4, 3; 1 Thess 2, 4-6.

Human respect exhorted against

Ex 23, 2; Lev 19, 15; Ecclus 4, 24-25; Ecclus 42, 1-2.

Luke 12, 4-5; 1 Peter 3, 13-14.

HUMAN SACRIFICE

God's abhorrence of

Deut 12, 31; Ps 105, 37-40; Wis 12, 3-6.

HUMILITY

Prayer of the humble acceptable to God

Judith 9, 16; Ps 101, 18; Ecclus 35, 21.

Humiliations

Job 22, 29; Ps 43, 20; Ps 87, 16; Ps 89, 15; Ps 114, 6; Ps 118, 49-50 & 75 & 141 & 153; Prov 16, 19; Prov 18, 12; Ecclus 2, 4-5.

1 Peter 5, 6.

Humility is a virtue

Ps 118, 71; Ps 130, 1; Prov 11, 2; Prov 15, 33; Prov 16, 19; Prov 18, 12.

Luke 9, 48; 2 Cor 7, 6.

See also Meekness

See also Modesty

See also Resignation to God's will

Humility is pleasing to God

Ps 50, 19; Ps 114, 6; Ecclus 3, 20-21; Is 66, 2.

Matt 11, 25-26; 1 Cor 1, 27-29.

Humility is necessary

Matt 18, 1-4; Mark 10, 65; Gal 6, 3.

Humility has a reward

Job 5, 8 & 11; Job 22, 29; Ps 30, 8; Ps 33, 19; Prov 22, 4;
Prov 29, 23; Ecclus 10, 18-21; Is 57, 15.

Matt 19, 30; Matt 23, 12; Luke 1, 47-48 & 52; Luke 18, 13-14; James 4, 6 & 10.

Motives for humility

Job 4, 18-19; Job 7, 17; Job 15, 15-16; Job 17, 14; Job 25, 4-6; Job 38, 4; Prov 20, 9; Eccles 9, 1.

Exhortation to humility

Judith 8, 16-17; Prov 25, 6-7; Ecclus 2, 4-5; Ecclus 3, 20;
Ecclus 5, 5; Ecclus 7, 19.

Matt 11, 29; Matt 20, 25-27; Mark 9, 34; Luke 17, 10; Rom 11, 20-21; Eph 4, 1-2; Philip 2, 3; Col 3, 12; James 1, 9-10; 1 Peter 3, 8; 1 Peter 5, 5-6.

Humility of Christ

Matt 3, 13-15; Matt 11, 29; Matt 20, 26-28; Matt 21, 5;
Luke 2, 51; Luke 22, 27; John 8, 50; John 13, 3-5 & 12-15; Philip 2, 5-8.

Examples of humility

Gen 18, 27; Ex 16, 8; Judges 6, 14-15; Judges 8, 1-3; 1 Kings 9, 21; 2 Kings 6, 21-22; Dan 2, 27-30.

Matt 8, 7-8; Matt 15, 25-27; Mark 1, 17; Luke 1, 38 & 42-43; Luke 5, 8; Luke 7, 6-7; Luke 18, 13; John 3, 29-30;
1 Cor 15, 9; 1 Tim 1, 15.

Prayer of humility

Judith 9, 17; Ps 6, 3; Ps 8, 5; Ps 24, 16-18; Ps 40, 5; Dan 3, 37-39.

Matt 8, 8; Luke 15, 18-19; Luke 18, 13.

HYPOCRISY

Job 20, 4-5; Job 27, 8-10; Ps 77, 36-37; Eccles 8, 10; Ecclus 1, 36-40; Ecclus 12, 18-19; Ecclus 19, 23.

Matt 15, 7-8; Matt 23, 5 & 25-28; 2 Tim 3, 1-5.

See also Deceive God, we cannot

Hypocrisy will be punished by God

Job 8, 11-16; Job 13, 16; Job 15, 34; Ecclus 2, 14; Ecclus
3, 28.

Matt 5, 20.

IDLE WORDS

Ps 139, 12; Prov 10, 19; Prov 15, 2; Eccles 5, 1-2; Eccles 20, 8.

Matt 12, 36; 2 Tim 2, 16 & 23; James 3, 2.

See also Tongue, control of

See also Conversation

See also Prudence in words

IDLENESS

Prov 12, 11; Prov 19, 15; Prov 28, 19; Eccles 33, 29; Ezech 16, 49.

Matt 20, 6; 2 Thess 3, 10-12; 1 Tim 5, 13.

See also Lazy and laziness

IDOLATRY

Ps 96, 7; Wis 14, 12-27.

Rom 7, 23-25.

Folly of idolatry

Ps 113 (Heb 115), 4-8; Wis 12, 23-25; Wis 13, 10-19; Wis 15, 15-17; Is 44, 12-20; Is 46, 5-7; Jer 10, 3-5; Bar 6 (*passim*).

Idolatry forbidden

Ex 20, 1-5; Ex 39, 14; Lev 19, 4; Lev 26, 1.

Punishment for idolatry

Ex 22, 20; Wis 14, 8 & 10; Is 44, 10-11.

1 Cor 6, 9-10; Gal 5, 19-21; Apoc 21, 8; Apoc 22, 14-15.

IGNORANCE

Luke 12, 47-48; John 9, 41; 1 Tim 1, 12-13.

Ignorance, inexcusable

See Blindness of heart

IMAGES

Use commanded by God

Ex 25, 18-20; Num 21, 8-9; 1 Paral 28, 18-19.

Used in His worship in the temple

Ex 37, 6-9; 3 Kings 6, 29-32; 3 Kings 7, 35-36; 3 Kings 8, 6-7; 2 Paral 3, 7-10 & 14.

IMITATION OF CHRIST

See Example of Christ

IMMORTALITY OF THE SOUL (IN O. T.)

Clearly proclaimed

Job 14, 13-15; Job 19, 25-27; Eccles 3, 16-17; Eccles 12, 7; Wis 3, 1-4; Wis 5, 16-17; Is 26, 19; Dan 12, 2-3; 2 Mach 7, 9 & 14 & 23; 2 Mach 12, 43-44.

Indirectly declared

Gen 25, 7-8; Gen 37, 35; Gen 47, 8-9; Num 23, 10; Deut 18, 10-11.

IMMUTABILITY OF GOD

Num 23, 19; Ps 101, 26-28; Ecclus 42, 21-22; Is 43, 11-13; Malach 3, 6.

Heb 13, 8; James 1, 17.

IMPARTIALITY

Ex 23, 2 & 6; Lev 19, 15; Deut 1, 16-17; Prov 5, 18; Prov 24, 23.

James 2, 9.

See also Justice

Impartiality of God

Deut 10, 17; 2 Paral 19, 7; Job 34, 12 & 19; Wis 6, 8; Ecclus 35, 15-16.

Acts 10, 34-35; Col 3, 25; 1 Peter 1, 17.

IMPATIENCE

Job 4, 5-6; Prov 14, 17 & 29; Prov 19, 19; Ecclus 2, 16-17.

See also Anger

IMPENITENCE

Is 9, 13; Jer 5, 3 & 22-24; Jer 8, 5-6; Osee 8, 5; Malach 3, 7-8.

2 Cor 12, 21; Apoc 16, 8-11.

See also Obstinacy in sin

See also Self-willed

Punishment of impenitence

Eccles 2, 22; Eccles 5, 8-9; Wis 12, 26; Is 65, 2-12; Jer 51, 9;

Ezech 24, 13.

Rom 2, 4-5.

IMPOSSIBLE, GOD DOES NOT DEMAND THE

See Commandments of God

IMPURITY

See Unchastity

INCARNATION

Ps 17, 10; Ps 39, 7-9; Wis 18, 14-15; Bar 3, 36-38.

Matt 1, 18-25; Matt 2, 1-2; Luke 2, 4-11; John 1, 14; Heb 2, 16-18.

See also Redeemer, the coming of the

INCLINATION OF MAN TO EVIL

Gen 4, 7; Gen 8, 21; Mich 1, 12.

Rom 7, 5 & 15-25; Gal 5, 16-17; James 4, 1-2.

See also Heart, perversity of

See also Desires, evil

INCOMPREHENSIBILITY OF GOD

See Understanding, God is above our

See Greatness of God

INCREDULITY

Ps 77, 32; Eccles 2, 18; Eccles 16, 29; Is 5, 18-19.

Matt 9, 23-24; Luke 16, 29-31; Luke 24, 10-11; John 3, 12;

John 6, 61; John 7, 5; Heb 3, 12.

See also Infidels

God rebukes the incredulity of Jews

Num 14, 11.

Mark 6, 2-6; Mark 9, 18; Mark 16, 7-14; Luke 24, 25; John
20, 24-29.*Punishment for incredulity*

Ps 77, 19-22; Eccles 2, 15.

Rom 11, 19-20; Heb 3, 18-19.

INDIFFERENCE TO OUR SPIRITUAL INTERESTS

Soph 3, 18.

Luke 16, 8; Heb 6, 11-12.

See also Lukewarmness

INDULGENCES

Church's power to grant

Matt 16, 19; Matt 18, 18; 2 Cor 2, 6-10.

Use of the power by the Church

1 Cor 5, 1-5; 2 Cor 3, 6-10.

INDUSTRY

See Diligence or industry

INDWELLING OF THE TRINITY

See Near to God*See* Dwelling in us, God*See* Union with God*See* Abiding in God

INFALLIBILITY

See Church, infallibility of the

INFIDELS

Job 22, 12-18; Wis 2, 1-6; Hab 2, 4.

John 3, 18-19; John 5, 37-38; John 16, 8-9; Rom 1, 18-22;

Rom 3, 3-4; 2 Cor 6, 14-15; 2 Tim 2, 13; 1 Peter 2, 6-8;

2 Peter 3, 3-4.

See also Incredulity*Punishment given to infidels*

Job 21, 13-15; Eccles 5, 5; Wis 12, 25-27; Eccles 16, 7; Is

13, 11.

John 3, 36; John 8, 24; Rom 1, 28; 2 Thess 1, 6-9; 2 Thess 2, 8-11; 1 Peter 4, 17; Apoc 21, 8.

Prayer for the infidels

Ecclus 36, 1-7.

INGRATITUDE

To God

Deut 32, 15; Job 22, 15-18; Bar 4, 8.

Matt 21, 33-39; John 1, 11.

See also Forgetfulness of God

God's complaint about our ingratitude

Deut 32, 6; Ps 40, 10; Ps 54, 13-15; Ps 68, 21-22; Ps 108, 3-5; Is 1, 2-3; Is 5, 4-7; Is 43, 21-24; Is 45, 5; Jer 2, 5 & 7 & 12-13; Jer 13, 11; Ezech 16, 4-6 & 9-22; Ezech 34, 18-19; Osee 7, 13; Osee 13, 4-6; Mich 6, 2-4; Zach 13, 6; Malach 1, 2.

Matt 23, 37; Luke 17, 17-18.

Examples of ingratitude

Ex 32, 1-4; Num 21, 5; Ps 77, 10-11 & 42; Ps 105, 7-13; Is 63, 8-10.

Matt 26, 14-16 & 48-49; John 18, 39-40; Acts 3, 14-15.

Punishment for ingratitude

Deut 32, 19-20; Is 17, 10-11.

Ingratitude to our neighbors

Gen 40, 12-14; Ex 14, 11-12; Ex 17, 3-4; Prov 17, 13; Ecclus 29, 4-9 & 21.

INJURE OTHERS, WE MUST NOT

Lev 19, 14; Prov 26, 18-19; Ecclus 10, 6; Ecclus 27, 28-30; Zach 7, 9-10; Zach 8, 17.

Luke 3, 14.

INJUSTICE

Ecclus 40, 12; Ecclus 41, 19-23; Jer 22, 13.

1 Cor 6, 9.

See also Fraud

See also Usury

See also Cry of those wronged

INNOCENCE

Excellence of innocence

Ps 31, 22; Ps 118, 1; Prov 13, 6-7; Wis 4, 8-9; Wis 6, 20.

James 1, 27.

See also Heart, purity of

See also Purity

Innocence, a gift of God

1 Thess 5, 23-24; Jude 24-25.

God's love of innocence

Ps 17, 26.

Mark 10, 13-15; John 1, 47; John 13, 23.

Exhortation to innocence

Ps 36, 37; Eccles 9, 8.

1 Cor 14, 20; 1 Tim 2, 8.

Reward of innocence

Job 22, 30; Ps 14, 1-5; Ps 36, 18-19; Ps 40, 13; Ps 83, 13;

Wis 3, 4.

Profession of innocence

Ps 7, 4-9; Ps 17, 21-25; Ps 25, 1-6; Ps 58, 4-5; Ps 85, 2; Ps

100, 2-3; Ps 118, 101-102.

Regret of the loss of innocence

Job 29, 2-5.

INSTRUCTION

Instruct others in the way of God

Ps 50, 15; Prov 10, 21; Eccles 24, 31; Dan 12, 3.

Matt 5, 19.

On receiving instruction

Prov 1, 5; Prov 6, 23; Prov 13, 1 & 15; Prov 15, 14; Prov 18,

15; Prov 26, 18.

Exhortation to receive instruction

Ps 2, 10; Ps 33, 12; Prov 4, 1 & 13; Prov 8, 10 & 33; Prov 19,

20 & 27; Prov 22, 17; Prov 23, 12; Wis 6, 27; Eccles 6, 18

& 24; Eccles 8, 9-12; Jer 6, 8; Bar 3, 9.

INTENTION, PURITY OF

Matt 6, 1; Luke 11, 34-36; Rom 14, 20-23; Col 3, 23-24;

1 Tim 4, 4-5.

JEALOUS

Ex 20, 5; Ex 34, 14; Deut 4, 24; Deut 6, 14-15; Ps 77, 58;
Ezech 39, 25; Nahum 1, 2; Soph 1, 18; Zach 8, 2.

JEALOUSY

Gen 37, 3-4; 1 Kings 18, 6-9; Eccles 9, 1; Eccles 26, 8-9.
1 John 3, 12.
See also Envy

JOSEPH, SAINT

Gen 41, 55; Prov 27, 18; Prov 28, 20.
Matt 1, 16-25; Matt 2, 13-23; Luke 1, 25-27; Luke 2
(*passim*); Luke 3, 23; Luke 4, 22; John 6, 41-42.

JOY, SPIRITUAL

1 Kings 2, 1; Tob 13, 9; Ps 9, 3 & 16; Ps 19, 6; Ps 30, 8; Ps
32, 21; Ps 34, 9; Ps 70, 23; Ps 88, 16-17; Ps 89, 14-15;
Ps 96, 8 & 11; Ps 121, 1; Eccles 35, 20; Is 61, 10; Hab
3, 18.
Matt 2, 10; Luke 1, 46-47; John 3, 29; Acts 2, 46; Acts 13,
52; 2 Cor 7, 4; 1 John 1, 4.

Exhortation to joy

Tob 13, 10; Ps 2, 11; Ps 5, 12; Ps 31, 1; Ps 39, 17; Ps 65, 1-2;
Ps 67, 4; Ps 80, 2-3; Ps 94, 1-2; Ps 95, 11-13; Ps 96, 1 &
12; Ps 97, 4-6; Ps 99, 2; Ps 104, 3; Ps 117, 24; Ps 149, 2;
Eccles 51, 37; Is 12, 6; Is 49, 13; Joel 2, 23; Soph 3, 14.
Matt 5, 11-12; Luke 10, 20; Philip 4, 4; Apoc 19, 7.

True joy is from God

Ps 4, 7; Ps 50, 14; Ps 93, 19; Eccles 50, 25; Is 12, 3.
Luke 2, 10; John 15, 11; John 16, 24; John 17, 13; Rom 15,
13; Gal 5, 22.

God, our joy

Ps 31, 1-7; Ps 36, 4-7; Ps 103, 3-4; Is 28, 5.

JUDGE

God is our judge

Job 35, 13-14; Ps 49, 6; Ps 57, 12; Prov 29, 26; Is 33, 22;
Jer 39, 23.

Heb 12, 22-23; James 4, 12; James 5, 9.

God is a just judge

Ps 7, 12; Ps 9, 8-9; Ps 66, 5; Ps 95, 12-13; Wis 12, 13; Is 11,
2-4; Is 16, 5; Ezech 18, 30.

John 5, 30.

See also Justice of God

See also Reward according to our deserts

We must not judge one another

Ecclus 8, 6.

Matt 7, 1-5; Rom 2, 1-3; Rom 14, 4 & 10-13; 1 Cor 4, 5;
James 4, 11-13.

JUDGES, JUST

Ex 23, 2-6; Lev 19, 5; Deut 1, 16-17; 2 Paral 19, 6; Ps 71, 2;
Ps 81, 2-4; Prov 31, 8-9; Wis 1, 1; Wis 6, 2-6; Wis 9,
1-3; Ecclus 7, 6; Jer 22, 1-3; Zach 8, 16.

John 7, 24.

See also Rulers, duties of

Judges, merciful

Wis 12, 22; Ecclus 4, 10-11.

JUDGMENT

Judgment day

Ps 49, 1-4; Ps 96, 6; Eccles 3, 16-17; Is 66, 18; Dan 12, 1-2;
Joel 3, 12; Mich 7, 4; Soph 3, 5-8; Malach 4, 5.

Matt 3, 12; Matt 13, 27-30 & 49-50; Matt 24, 27-31; Matt
25, 31-46; John 12, 48; Jude 14-15; Apoc 1, 7; Apoc 11,
15-18; Apoc 20, 11-15.

Certainty of judgment day

Job 19, 29.

Rom 14, 10-12; 2 Cor 5, 10; 2 Peter 2, 9; 2 Peter 3, 7-9.

See also End

Judgment day is a day of fear

Job 9, 12-13; Ps 75, 9-10; Wis 4, 20; Is 2, 11-12 & 19; Is 13,

6-11; Is 66, 15-16; Ezech 30, 1-3; Osee 10, 8; Joel 2, 1-3 & 11; Amos 5, 18-20; Soph 1, 14-18.

Rom 2, 5; Heb 10, 30-31; Apoc 6, 15-17.

Judgment day a time of justice, not mercy

Ps 9, 8-9; Ps 95, 12-13; Ecclus 18, 24; Ezech 7, 6-9; Ab 1, 15.

Matt 16, 27; Acts 16, 30-31; 2 Cor 5, 10; 2 Tim 4, 8; 1 Peter 4, 17-18; Apoc 22, 12.

Judgment day all things will be disclosed

Job 20, 27; Ps 138, 16; Eccles 11, 9; Ecclus 12, 14.

Matt 12, 36; Luke 12, 2-3; Rom 2, 15-16; 1 Cor 3, 13; 1 Cor 4, 5; 1 Tim 5, 24-25.

We must prepare for judgment day

Job 9, 12; Job 31, 14; Ecclus 18, 20 & 24; Is 10, 3; Amos 4, 12; Soph 2, 1-3.

Luke 21, 34-36; Acts 17, 30-31; 1 Cor 11, 31; James 2, 12; 1 Peter 4, 7; 2 Peter 3, 10-14; 1 John 2, 28; Apoc 3, 20.

Judgment after death

Ps 89, 8; Ps 129, 3; Ecclus 2, 16-17; Ecclus 11, 28; Ecclus 38, 23.

Luke 16, 1-2; Heb 9, 27.

JUDGMENT, RASH

Ecclus 11, 7.

John 7, 24.

JUDGMENTS OF GOD

Tob 3, 2-5; Ps 9, 17; Ps 18, 10; Ps 35, 7; Ps 47, 12; Ps 104, 7; Ps 118, 52 & 75; Is 26, 9; Dan 3, 27-28.

John 5, 30; Rom 2, 2-3; Rom 11, 33; Apoc 16, 5-7.

See also Mysteries of God

See also Ways of God

See also Questioning of God's actions

JUST, THE

Ps 16, 3-4; Ps 36, 16 & 30-31; Ps 44, 14; Ps 63, 11; Prov 4, 18; Prov 10, 7 & 16 & 28; Prov 12, 21; Prov 13, 6-7; Prov 18, 17; Prov 24, 16; Prov 28, 1; Prov 29, 7; Ecclus 31, 8-11; Is 3, 10; Is 65, 23; Dan 3, 86.

Matt 25, 34-40; John 3, 21; 1 John 3, 9-10; 3 John 11;
Apoc 19, 9.

See also Saints

See also Saved, the

God's favor to the just

Ps 11, 5-6; Ps 72, 1; Ps 145, 8; Prov 10, 6; Prov 12, 2; Prov
15, 9.

Happiness of the just

Ps 5, 12-13; Ps 15, 8-11; Ps 35, 9; Ps 96, 11; Ps 118, 165;
Prov 13, 13; Prov 21, 15; Prov 28, 12; Eccles 1, 11-12.

Luke 10, 20.

See also Joy, spiritual

See also Happiness in serving God

Reward of the just

See Reward of the just, eternal life the

Just are protected by God

Job 4, 7; Job 36, 7; Ps 7, 10-11; Ps 30, 21; Ps 33, 20-21;
Ps 35, 11; Ps 36, 25 & 32-33 & 39-40; Ps 54, 23; Ps 96, 10;
Ps 110, 4-5; Ps 124, 3-4; Ps 144, 20; Prov 2, 7-8; Prov 11,
8; Wis 5, 16-17; Eccles 35, 22.

1 Peter 3, 13-14.

God honors the prayers of the just

Gen 20, 7 & 17; Ex 9, 14; Ps 33, 16-18; Ps 144, 19; Prov 15,
29; Eccles 35, 9; Is 58, 6-9; Is 65, 23-24.

John 9, 31; Acts 10, 1-4; James 5, 16.

The just are often afflicted by God

Job 16, 13-20; Job 23, 10-12; Ps 33, 20; Ps 59, 5; Eccles 8,
14; Wis 30, 4-6; Eccles 2, 5.

The just despise the world

Job 12, 4-5; Ps 36, 12-13; Prov 13, 19; Prov 14, 2; Prov 29,
10 & 27; Wis 2, 12-16; Wis 4, 17-18; Wis 5, 1-5.

Matt 10, 22-25; John 15, 18-21; John 16, 14; 2 Tim 3, 12;

1 John 3, 13.

We must not despise the just

Ps 33, 22; Prov 17, 15; Eccles 27, 32; Is 5, 23.

JUSTICE

Justice of God in rewarding good

Ps 17, 21; Ps 102, 17-18.

Eph 6, 7-8; Heb 6, 10.

Justice in punishing evil

Job 35, 15; Ezech 14, 21-23.

Luke 23, 30-31; Rom 3, 5-6; Col 3, 25; 1 Peter 4, 18.

God's justice recognized

Deut 32, 4; 2 Esd 9, 33; Ps 10, 8; Ps 47, 11; Ps 88, 15; Ps 110, 3 & 8; Ps 118, 75 & 142; Ps 144, 17; Bar 1, 15; Dan 3, 27; 2 Mach 1, 24-25.

Apoc 16, 5-7.

See also Judge, God is a just

We cannot escape God's justice

Esther 16, 4; Eccus 16, 13-14; 2 Mach 6, 26; 2 Mach 7, 19 & 34-35.

Gal 6, 7-8.

See also Deceive God, we cannot

See also Searcher of hearts, God the

In dealing with others we must practice justice

Job 31, 13-15; Ps 105, 3; Prov 16, 5; Prov 21, 3 & 21; Eccus 34, 21-22; Eccus 40, 12.

John 2, 39.

See also Debts

See also Impartiality

Exhortation to justice

Lev 19, 15 & 35-36; Deut 16, 20; Ps 57, 2-3.

Col 4, 1; 1 Thess 4, 6 & 11; 1 Tim 6, 9-11.

JUSTICE OF GOD

Job 8, 3; Job 34, 11-12; Ps 21, 32; Ps 34, 28; Ps 35, 7 & 11; Ps 97, 2; Wis 5, 19-20; Wis 12, 15; Is 5, 16; Is 11, 5; Is 51, 6; Jer 9, 24.

Rom 9, 14.

See also Judge, God is a just

See also Reward according to our deserts

JUSTIFICATION

Faith is not sufficient for justification

Eccus 5, 6; Eccus 12, 28.

Luke 13, 3; Acts 3, 19; 1 Cor 13, 2; Gal 5, 6; James 2, 14-26;

1 John 3, 14.

See also Faith not sufficient for salvation

See also Works, good

Justification is not mere confidence

1 Cor 4, 4.

Justification is in belief

Mark 16, 15-16; John 20, 29-31; Rom 10, 9-10; Heb 11, 6.

Justification makes us friends of God

Prov 8, 17; Wis 4, 10-15.

John 14, 23.

Makes us children of God

Rom 8, 14-17; 1 John 3, 1-2 & 9.

Makes us partake of divine nature

2 Peter 1, 4.

Makes us temples of the Holy Trinity

John 14, 23; 1 Cor 3, 36; 1 Cor 6, 19; 2 Cor 6, 16.

Mortal sin removes justification

Ps 50, 3-5; Is 43, 25; Is 44, 22; Dan 9, 24; Mich 7, 18-19.

Matt 9, 2; John 1, 29; Acts 3, 19; 1 John 1, 7; Apoc 1, 4-5.

Justification implies newness of heart

Ps 50, 12.

2 Cor 5, 17; Gal 6, 15; Col 3, 9-10.

Christ's merit and justification

Rom 5, 19; Eph 4, 22-24; Titus 3, 5-7.

See also Redemption, fruits of

See also Salvation

KIND WORDS

Job 4, 3-4; Prov 12, 25; Eccles 18, 15-17.
Matt 12, 37.

KINDNESS

Prov 3, 27; Prov 11, 19; Eccles 12, 1-7; Eccles 14, 5; Eccles 29, 19.
Matt 7, 12; Matt 10, 42; Luke 6, 35; Acts 20, 35; Gal 5, 22;
Eph 4, 32; Col 3, 12; Heb 13, 16; 3 John 11.
See also Comfort the afflicted

KING

God is our king

Ps 21, 29; Ps 28, 10; Ps 46, 2-8; Ps 83, 4; Ps 97, 5-6; Ps 144, 1; Ps 149, 2; Eccles 1, 8; Eccles 18, 1; Eccles 51, 1; Zach 14, 9; Malach 1, 14.
1 Tim 1, 17; 1 Tim 6, 14-15.

Recognize God as our king

2 Paral 20, 6; Ps 43, 5; Ps 73, 12; Is 33, 22; Jer 10, 10;
2 Mach 1, 24.

Christ is our king

Matt 2, 1-6; Luke 23, 3; John 12, 12-15; John 19, 1-5 & 14-15 & 19.

KINGDOM OF GOD

Kingdom of God in heaven

Tob 13, 1; Ps 44, 7; Ps 102, 19; Ps 144, 11-13; Ps 145, 10.
Luke 12, 32; Luke 13, 28-29; Luke 21, 31; John 18, 36;
1 Cor 15, 50; Eph 5, 5; Heb 12, 22-23; Apoc 19, 6.

Kingdom of God on earth

1 Paral 16, 31-33; Ps 46, 7-9; Ps 71, 8-11; Is 9, 6-7; Is 11, 6-9; Is 54, 5; Zach 14, 9.

Matt 6, 10; Matt 20, 1; Luke 13, 18-21; Apoc 11, 15.

Kingdom of God within us

Ps 44, 14.

Matt 13, 33 & 44; Luke 17, 20-21; John 4, 24; Rom 14, 17.

KNOWLEDGE

Ps 118, 66; Prov 8, 10; Prov 12, 8; Prov 16, 22; Prov 18, 15;

Ecclus 1, 17; Ecclus 24, 24; Ecclus 51, 27; Is 5, 13.

See also Wisdom

See also Understanding

Knowledge of man is little

Job 37, 15-16; Job 38, 16-38; Ps 93, 11; Prov 25, 27; Eccles

1, 8; Eccles 3, 11; Eccles 7, 30; Eccles 8, 17; Eccles 10, 14;

Eccles 11, 5; Wis 9, 13-17; Ecclus 1, 2-3; Ecclus 3, 22-26;

Ecclus 42, 23; Ecclus 43, 30 & 36.

1 Cor 8, 2; 1 Cor 13, 9-12.

See also Pride of intellect, foolishness of

Knowledge of God

See Wisdom of God

See Omniscience of God

KNOWS HIS OWN, GOD

John 10, 14; 1 Cor 8, 3; 2 Tim 2, 19.

LABOR

Ecclus 40, 18; Ecclus 51, 35-38.

Eph 4, 28; 2 Thess 3, 8-12.

Labor, law of God

Gen 3, 17-19; Job 5, 7; Ps 103, 23; Eccles 5, 17; Ecclus 40, 1.

LAW, NEW AND OLD

See Covenant

LAW OF GOD

See Commandments

LAZY AND LAZINESS

Prov 10, 26; Prov 13, 4; Prov 15, 19; Prov 18, 8; Prov 19, 24;
Prov 21, 25-26; Prov 22, 13; Prov 26, 13-16; Ecclus 22,
1-2.

See also Idleness

Laziness, its consequences

Prov 6, 9-11; Prov 10, 4; Prov 12, 24; Prov 19, 15; Prov 20,
4; Prov 21, 5; Prov 24, 30-34; Eccles 10, 18; Eccles 11, 4.

Exhortation against laziness

Prov 6, 6; Prov 20, 13; Ecclus 18, 27.

Rom 12, 11; Heb 6, 11-12.

LEADER AND LEADING

God is our leader

Ex 15, 13; Deut 31, 6-8; Deut 32, 12; Ps 76, 21; Ps 106, 4-7;
Ps 118, 35; Ps 142, 10.

See also Guide, God is our

Leading others into evil

Prov 4, 16; Prov 16, 29; Prov 25, 20; Prov 26, 27.

Gal 5, 9; 2 Peter 2, 18-19.

See also Scandal

LEGISLATORS, UNJUST

Is 11, 1-3.

LIBERTY

True liberty

Ps 115, 16; Is 61, 1.

Luke 1, 58 & 64-75; John 8, 31-36; Rom 8, 15 & 21; 1 Cor 7, 22; 2 Cor 3, 17; Gal 4, 31; James 1, 25.

False liberty or license

Job 11, 12.

Gal 5, 13; 1 Peter 2, 13-16; 2 Peter 2, 18-19.

LIES

Ps 4, 3; Prov 10, 4 & 18; Prov 13, 5; Prov 19, 22; Prov 20, 17; Prov 25, 18; Eccles 15, 8; Eccles 20, 26-28; Eccles 25, 3-4; Jer 9, 5.

John 8, 44.

See also Deceitfulness

See also Fraud

See also Detraction

Lies are forbidden by God

Ex 20, 16; Ex 23, 1 & 7; Lev 19, 11.

Lies are displeasing to God

Prov 6, 16-19; Prov 12, 22.

Punishment for lies

Ps 5, 7; Prov 19, 9; Prov 21, 28.

Acts 5, 3-5; Apoc 21, 8 & 27; Apoc 22, 14-15.

Exhortation against lying

Eccles 4, 30; Eccles 7, 13-14.

Eph 4, 25; Col 3, 9; James 3, 14.

LIFE

Emptiness of life

Job 7, 1-5; Job 14, 1 & 22; Ps 14, 13; Ps 38, 7; Ps 89, 10; Eccles 1, 2-3 & 14; Eccles 2, 1 & 10-11 & 22-23; Eccles 5, 14-16; Eccles 40, 1-4 & 8-11; Eccles 44, 9; Is 38, 16-17; Is 40, 6-8.

The shortness of life

Gen 47, 8-9; 1 Paral 29, 15; Ps 38, 13; Ps 118, 19; Ps 119, 5;
Eccles 7, 1; Mich 2, 10.

Heb 11, 13-14; Heb 13, 14; 1 Peter 2, 11.

The life of suffering

Tob 5, 11-13; Job 3, 20-23.

Life is the time for gaining grace

Ps 6, 6; Ps 103, 33; Ps 113 (Heb 115), 17-18; Ps 114, 9;
Eccles 11, 3; Is 38, 18-19; Bar 2, 16-18.

John 9, 4; John 11, 9-10; 2 Cor 6, 1-2; Apoc 14, 13.

See also Heaven, our true home

We are to do good during life

Ecclus 14, 13-17; Ecclus 17, 26-27; Ecclus 51, 38; Is 55, 6;
Jer 13, 16; Osee 10, 12; Soph 2, 3.

John 12, 35-36; Rom 13, 11-12; Gal 6, 9-10; 1 Tim 6, 18-19; Heb 3, 13.

Life of no consequence

Ps 75, 6; Ps 77, 33; Wis 5, 13-14; Ecclus 35, 6; Is 26, 18;
Dan 5, 25-27.

Matt 7, 19; Matt 21, 18-19; Matt 25, 14-30; Apoc 3, 1-2.

See also Omission, sins of

Life of a Christian

John 17, 4; Rom 6, 8 & 11; Rom 8, 1-5; 1 Cor 15, 58; Gal 2, 19-20; Col 1, 9-12; Col 3, 3-4; 2 Tim 4, 7-8; Titus 2, 11-14; 1 Peter 2, 11-12; 2 Peter 1, 5-8.

We must fight for a good life

See Neutral in battle of life

God is our life

Deut 30, 20; Ps 35, 10.

Luke 20, 38; Acts 17, 25-28.

See also Dwelling in us, God

Christ is our life

John 1, 4; John 10, 10; John 11, 25; John 14, 6; Acts 3, 15;
Gal 2, 20; Col 3, 4; 1 John 1, 2; 1 John 5, 11-12.

See also Abiding in God: God in us

LIGHT

God is our light

2 Kings 22, 29; Ps 4, 7; Ps 26, 1; Ps 33, 6; Ps 88, 16; Ecclus 50, 30-31; Mich 6, 8.

God is the light of the world

Ps 35, 10; Ps 75, 5; Ps 145, 8; Eccclus 46, 18.

2 Cor 4, 6; 1 John 1, 5.

Christ is the light of the world

Is 42, 6-7; Is 60, 1-3; Is 62, 1.

Matt 4, 13-16; Luke 1, 78-79; Luke 2, 29-32; John 1, 4-9;

John 3, 19; John 8, 12; John 9, 5; John 12, 35-36 & 46;

Eph 5, 14.

Children of light

John 12, 36; Eph 5, 8-9; 1 Thess 5, 4-6.

Walk in the light

Is 2, 5.

Eph 5, 8-11; 1 John 1, 57.

Light of faith

Job 36, 32-33; Ps 42, 3; Ps 50, 8; Ps 118, 105; Eccclus 24, 6 & 24-26 & 30 & 39 & 44-46.

Acts 26, 17-18; 2 Cor 4, 6; 2 Peter 1, 19; 1 John 2, 8.

Sins against the light

See Blindness of heart, wilful

Prayer for the light

Ps 12, 4-5; Ps 17, 29; Ps 24, 4-5; Ps 42, 3; Ps 66, 2-3; Ps 118, 12 & 18 & 27 & 34 & 135 & 144.

Matt 20, 32-33; Luke 18, 40-41.

Prayer for light to see our sins

Job 13, 23.

LISTEN

Prayer that God will listen to us

See Prayer that God will listen to us

Listening to the voice of God

1 Kings 3, 10; Ps 49, 7; Ps 84, 9; Ps 94, 8-9.

Apoc 3, 20.

See also Word of God

LITTLE

Fidelity in little things

Eccclus 19, 1.

Matt 5, 18-19; Matt 25, 21; Luke 16, 10; Luke 19, 17.

LITTLENESS OF MAN'S KNOWLEDGE

See Knowledge of man is little

LIVING

Living for God

Ps 21, 31.

2 Cor 5, 15.

Living in us, Christ

See Life, Christ is our

Living in us, God

See Dwelling in us, God

See Abiding in us, God

LONGSUFFERING OF GOD

See Patience of God

LOOK

Look to God in all our needs

Ps 24, 15; Ps 54, 23; Prov 3, 6; Prov 16, 3; Ecclus 34, 17-18;

Is 17, 7.

See also Dependence on God

LORD'S DAY, KEEP HOLY

Gen 2, 2-3; Ex 20, 8-11; Ex 31, 13-17; Lev 23, 3; Deut 5, 12-15; 2 Esd 10, 31; Is 58, 13-14; Jer 17, 21-22.

Matt 12, 11-12; Mark 2, 27-28.

LOVE

God's love for us

Job 7, 17; Ps 149, 4; Wis 11, 25-27; Wis 16, 26; Is 43, 1-4;

Is 46, 4; Is 49, 15; Is 63, 8-9; Jer 31, 3; Osee 2, 19-20;

Osee 11, 3-4; Osee 14, 5; Soph 3, 17; Zach 2, 8; Malach 1, 2.

John 3, 16; John 16, 26-27; John 17, 25-26; Rom 8, 38-39;

1 John 3, 1; 1 John 4, 9-10 & 16-19.

Christ's love for us

Matt 11, 28; John 10, 11 & 15; John 11, 1-5 & 35-36; John

12, 32; John 13, 1; John 14, 2-3 & 18; John 15, 9 & 13-15;

Rom 8, 35-37; 2 Cor 5, 14-15; 2 Cor 8, 9; Gal 2, 20; Gal

3, 13; Eph 3, 17-19; Eph 5, 1-2; Heb 2, 11-13 & 16;
1 John 3, 16.

Christ's love for sinners

Matt 9, 10-13; Luke 7, 37-38 & 44 & 47-48; Luke 9, 56;
Luke 15, 1-7 & 20-24; Luke 19, 10 & 41; Rom 5, 6-9;
1 Tim 1, 15.

See also Mercy of God

See also Compassion, God's

See also Cruel, God is not

See also Goodness of God to us

The love of God

Gen 29, 20; Deut 6, 5; Ps 17, 2-3; Ps 96, 10; Ps 114, 1; Cant
8, 6; Eccus 1, 14; Eccus 2, 18-19.

Matt 10, 37; Matt 22, 35-40; Luke 12, 49; John 14, 15 &
21-23; John 21, 15; Rom 8, 28; 1 Cor 8, 3; 1 Cor 16, 22;
Eph 6, 24; 1 Peter 1, 7-8; 1 John 4, 20-21.

See also Charity

Reward for love

Ex 20, 5-6; Deut 7, 9; Judges 5, 31; Ps 144, 20; Prov 8, 17;
Wis 3, 9; Eccus 1, 10; Eccus 3, 4; Eccus 34, 15; Dan
14, 37.

Luke 7, 47; John 14, 21-23; John 16, 26-27.

Exhortation to love God

Deut 11, 1; Jos 23, 11; Ps 30, 24; Eccus 2, 10; Eccus 7, 32;
Eccus 13, 18.

1 John 4, 19.

Love of neighbor

Ex 32, 31-32; Eccus 25, 1-2; Malach 2, 10.

Mark 12, 32-34; John 13, 35; Rom 9, 3; Rom 13, 8-10; Gal
5, 14; Gal 6, 2; James 2, 8; 1 John 2, 10; 1 John 3, 14 & 16;
1 John 4, 11-13 & 17-18 & 20; 1 John 5, 1-2.

See also Brotherhood of mankind

See also Charity

Commanded to love our neighbor

Lev 19, 18 & 33-34.

Matt 22, 35-40; John 13, 34; John 15, 12; 1 John 3, 23;
1 John 4, 21.

Exhortation to love our neighbor

Rom 2, 10; Rom 13, 8; Eph 4, 1-2; Eph 5, 1-2; Phil 1, 10-
16; 1 Peter 1, 22; 1 John 3, 18; 1 John 4, 7; 2 John 5.

Love of enemies

Ex 23, 4-5; Prov 25, 21-22.

Matt 5, 43-47; Luke 6, 32-35; Rom 12, 20-21.

See also Forgiving injuries

See also Enemies

See also Revenge forbidden by God

LUKEWARMNESS

Deut 8, 11; Eccles 7, 19.

Luke 8, 13; Luke 9, 62; 1 Tim 4, 14; 2 Peter 2, 21; Apoc 3, 15-16.

See also Indifference to our spiritual interests

LYING

See Lies

M

MAJESTY OF GOD

Ex 3, 6; Ex 19, 16-21; Ex 20, 18-19; Ex 24, 15-17; Ex 33, 20; Deut 5, 24-26; Judges 5, 4-5; Ps 67, 8-9; Ps 71, 19; Ps 76, 17; Ps 103, 1-2; Ps 113, 7; Eccclus 18, 4; Eccclus 42, 26; Is 2, 19; Is 6, 1-5.
1 Tim 6, 15-16; Heb 12, 29; Apoc 20, 11.

MALICE OF MEN

God is above malice of men

Job 35, 5-8; Ps 2, 1-4; Ps 20, 12-13; Joel 3, 4; Nahum 1, 9.
John 10, 17-18; John 19, 10-11.

MAN

Dignity of man

Gen 1, 26-27; Gen 2, 7; Gen 9, 1-2; Ps 8, 5-9; Wis 2, 23;
Wis 9, 1-3; Eccclus 17, 1-6.
1 Cor 11, 7.

Equality of man

See Equal in the sight of God, men

See Brotherhood of mankind

See also Love of neighbor

Man's dependence upon God

See Dependence on God

Man, origin of

Gen 1, 26-28; Gen 2, 4-8 & 20-22; Gen 4, 1-2 & 25; Gen 5, 4; Wis 10, 1-2.
Acts 17, 25-26.

MANLINESS

3 Kings 2, 1-2; 1 Paral 28, 20; Ps 26, 14; Ps 30, 25.
1 Cor 16, 13.

MARRIAGE

Tob 6, 16-22; Tob 8, 4-5 & 9; Eccles 4, 9-10.

Heb 13, 4.

See also Matrimony

Mixed marriage

Ex 34, 15-16; Deut 7, 3-4; Jos 23, 12-13; Judges 14, 1-3;
1 Esd 10, 10.

Mutual duties in marriage

Gen 2, 22-24; Prov 5, 18-19; Eccles 9, 9; Ecclus 7, 21;
Ecclus 25, 1-2 & 32; Ecclus 26, 1-3; Ecclus 36, 26; Ecclus
40, 23; Malach 2, 14-15.

1 Cor 7, 3-5; Eph 5, 22-33; Col 3, 18-19; Titus 2, 3-5;
1 Peter 3, 1-7.

See also Wife

MARTYRS

Wis 3, 1-6; 1 Mach 1, 65-66; 2 Mach 6, 18-31; 2 Mach 7,
1-2.

Matt 5, 10; Matt 16, 25; Luke 12, 8; John 13, 24-25; Acts
20, 22-24; Acts 21, 13; Rom 8, 35-37; Heb 11, 35-38;
1 Peter 4, 12-13; Apoc 6, 9-11.

See also Fortitude

See also Persecution

MARY, BLESSED VIRGIN

See Virgin Mary

MASS

Prefigured

Gen 14, 18-19.

Foretold

Ps 109, 4; Malach 1, 10-11.

Instituted by Christ

Luke 22, 15-20; 1 Cor 11, 23-26.

Alluded to

Acts 2, 42; Acts 13, 2; Acts 20, 7; 1 Cor 10, 16-21; Heb
13, 10.

MASTER

God is our master

Gen 2, 15-17; Ps 22, 1; Ps 47, 15; Ps 61, 2 & 6; Ps 115, 16;
 Ps 118, 94; Is 43, 1; Jer 18, 6; Ezech 18, 4; Malach 1, 6.
 Luke 17, 7-10; Rom 9, 20-21; 1 Cor 6, 19-20; Col 4, 1.

Christ is our master

Matt 23, 10; John 13, 13; Rom 14, 7-9; 1 Cor 3, 22-23;
 1 Cor 7, 22-23.

God is master over life and death

Deut 32, 39; 1 Kings 2, 6; Ps 67, 21; Wis 16, 12-13; Is 42, 5.
 Acts 3, 14-15.

God is master of all things

Ex 19, 5; Deut 10, 14; 1 Paral 29, 11-16; Esther 13, 10-11;
 Job 28, 24-26; Job 41, 2; Ps 23, 1; Ps 49, 10-12; Ps 73, 16;
 Ps 88, 12; Ps 94, 4-5; Prov 16, 4; Wis 11, 26-27; Wis
 12, 16.

Masters to their servants, duties of

Ecclus 7, 22-23; Ecclus 33, 31.
 Eph 6, 9; Col 4, 1.

MATRIMONY

See also Marriage

Sacrament in the New Law

Eph 5, 31-32.

Indissolubility in New Law

Gen 2, 23-24.
 Matt 5, 31-32; Mark 10, 2-12; Luke 16, 18; Rom 7, 2-3;
 1 Cor 7, 10-11 & 39; Eph 5, 31.

MEANNESS OF DISPOSITION OR MISERLINESS

Ecclus 4, 36; Ecclus 11, 18-20; Ecclus 14, 3.
 1 John 3, 17.

MEDDLING IN THE AFFAIRS OF OTHERS

Prov 11, 9-11; Prov 18, 6; Prov 26, 17.
 1 Thess 4, 10-11; 2 Thess 3, 11-12; 1 Tim 5, 13.

MEDIATOR

Christ is our mediator

Rom 5, 1-2; Rom 8, 34; Eph 2, 13 & 18; Col 1, 19-20;

1 Tim 2, 5-6; Heb 7, 24-25; Heb 8, 6; Heb 9, 15; Heb 12, 22-24; 1 John 2, 1-2.

MEDICINE

Ecclus 18, 20; Ecclus 38, 1-15.

Matt 9, 12; Luke 5, 31.

MEDIOCRITY

See Lukewarmness

See also Neutral in the battle of life

MEDITATION

Ps 1, 1-2; Ps 15, 8; Ps 18, 15; Ps 62, 7-8; Ps 76, 6-7 & 13; Ps 118, 15-16 & 24 & 47 & 92 & 148; Ps 142, 5; Ecclus 14, 22; Ecclus 39, 10 & 16; Jer 12, 11; Osee 2, 14.

Luke 2, 19.

Exhortation to practice meditation

Deut 6, 6-7; Deut 11, 18-19; Deut 32, 7; Jos 1, 8; Ecclus 3, 22; Ecclus 6, 37; Ecclus 9, 23.

Matt 21, 40; Philip 4, 8; 1 Tim 4, 15.

MEEK, THE

Ps 24, 9; Ps 33, 2-3; Prov 16, 19; Is 11, 4; Soph 2, 3.

MEEKNESS

See also Mildness

Meekness pleasing to God

Judith 9, 16; Ps 131, 1; Ecclus 1, 34-35.

Reward for meekness

Ps 36, 11; Ps 75, 9-10; Ps 146, 6; Ps 149, 4; Prov 3, 34; Ecclus 10, 17; Is 29, 18-19.

Matt 5, 4.

Exhortation to meekness

Ecclus 3, 19; Ecclus 5, 13; Ecclus 10, 31.

Matt 5, 38-41; Matt 11, 29; Gal 6, 1; James 1, 21; 1 Peter 3, 3-4.

Meekness of Christ

Matt 11, 29; Matt 12, 17-20; Matt 21, 1-5; Luke 9, 52-56; James 5, 6; 1 Peter 2, 21-23.

MERCY

Mercy of God

Ex 33, 19; Ex 34, 6-7; 2 Kings 24, 14; Job 11, 5-6; Job 33, 24; Ps 22, 6; Ps 25, 3; Ps 30, 8; Ps 41, 9; Ps 61, 12-13; Ps 76, 8-10; Ps 84, 11; Ps 88, 3 & 15 & 50; Ps 101, 14; Ps 102, 2-4 & 8-9; Ps 106, 15; Wis 11, 24; Ecclus 18, 8-9 & 11-13; Ecclus 51, 37; Is 30, 18; Is 49, 13; Is 54, 10; Jer 2, 2; Jer 9, 24; Hab 3, 2.

Luke 6, 36; 2 Cor 1, 3.

See also Compassion, God's

See also Cruel, God is not

See also Goodness of God to us

See also Love for sinners, Christ's

Power of God's mercy

Ps 29, 6; Ecclus 40, 24.

Titus 3, 4-5.

Greatness of God's mercy

Ps 5, 8; Ps 32, 5; Ps 35, 8; Ps 56, 10-11; Ps 60, 8; Ps 99, 4-5; Ps 102, 11 & 17; Ps 107, 5; Ps 114, 9; Ps 118, 64 & 156; Ecclus 2, 23; Ecclus 18, 4; Is 54, 7-8; Lam 3, 22-23.

Eph 2, 4-7.

Recognizing God's mercy

Ps 5, 13; Ps 30, 22; Ps 47, 10; Ps 85, 13; Ps 88, 2; Ps 89, 14; Ps 91, 2-3; Ps 93, 18; Ps 97, 3; Ps 102, 10; Ps 106, 1-2; Ps 114, 5-8; Ps 116, 1-2; Wis 15, 1; Ecclus 17, 27; Ecclus 51, 11; Is 44, 23; Is 63, 7; Bar 2, 27; 2 Mach 1, 23-25.

1 Peter 1, 3-4.

God's mercy to His own people

Ex 3, 9; Ex 15, 13; Ex 19, 4-6; Ex 27, 8; Ex 28, 10; Ex 32, 12; Ex 124, 2; Ex 149, 4; Wis 19, 20; Is 26, 15; Is 41, 8-13; Is 44, 1-4; Is 46, 4; Is 62, 3-4; Is 63, 8-9; Jer 45, 5; Osee 2, 19-20; Joel 2, 27; Soph 3, 16-17.

John 14, 3.

God's mercy to the just

Ex 20, 5-6; Ps 23, 4-5; Ps 88, 21-34; Ps 102, 11; Ecclus 18, 14; Ecclus 35, 25.

Matt 5, 7; Luke 1, 50; Rom 11, 22.

God's mercy to the unjust

Wis 5, 44-45.

Matt 23, 37; Luke 6, 35; Rom 5, 6-9.

God's mercy to repentant sinners

Gen 8, 10-11; Deut 4, 29-31; 2 Paral 30, 9; Tob 13, 8; Ps 50, 19; Ps 59, 3; Ps 84, 4-7; Ps 102, 9; Ps 117, 17-18; Eccclus 12, 3; Eccclus 17, 20 & 28; Eccclus 48, 22-23; Is 54, 7-8; Is 55, 7; Is 57, 16-18; Jer 3, 1; Joel 2, 12-14; Mich 7, 18; Zach 1, 3; Zach 8, 14-15.

Luke 23, 42-43.

See also Forgiveness, God's

God's mercy to those in sorrow

Tob 5, 11-13; Tob 30, 24; Ps 70, 20-21; Ps 93, 19; Ps 102, 6; Ps 106, 5-14; Ps 114, 3-8; Ps 135, 23-24; Ps 144, 14; Ps 145, 5-9; Ps 146, 1-3; Eccclus 2, 13; Eccclus 35, 26; Is 25, 1-4; Is 49, 13; Is 54, 11; Is 66, 13; Jer 31, 25; Lam 3, 31-33; Nahum 1, 7.

Matt 12, 20; James 5, 11.

Hope in God's mercy

Tob 13, 5-8; Ps 51, 10; Ps 146, 4; Eccclus 2, 7; Osee 6, 1-3. Heb 4, 15-16.

Need of God's mercy

Ps 24, 16; Ps 78, 8; Ps 122, 2; Lam 3, 22.

See also Help, we need God's

See also Dependence on God

See also Hands of God

See also Abandonment of oneself to God

See also Need of God

See also Grace, our need of God's

We should pray for mercy

Judith 8, 14-17; Job 33, 25-26; Malach 1, 9.

Heb 4, 16.

Our plea and hope for mercy

Ps 6, 5; Ps 24, 6-7; Ps 50, 3; Ps 68, 14-17; Ps 85, 3-5; Dan 3, 42; Dan 9, 8-9 & 18.

Examples of mercy

Gen 9, 11-15; Ex 2, 23-25; Deut 32, 9-11; 2 Esd 9, 18-21 & 28; Ps 77, 38-39; Ezech 16, 1-6 & 9-14; Jonas 3, 5-10.

John 8, 3-11; Acts 14, 16; Gal 4, 4-7; Eph 2, 4-7; Col 1, 12-14; Col 2, 13-14; Titus 3, 4-7; Heb 2, 17-18; Heb 5, 8-9; Heb 10, 4-7.

Prayer for mercy

Judith 7, 19-20; Ps 6, 2-5; Ps 16, 7; Ps 24, 16-17; Ps 35, 11;
 Ps 39, 12; Ps 40, 5; Ps 50, 3; Ps 66, 2-3; Ps 78, 8; Ps 84,
 5-8; Ps 85, 3-5; Ps 118, 76-77 & 124; Ps 122, 3; Ps 137, 8;
 Ps 142, 8; Eccclus 36, 1; Bar 3, 1-3; Dan 3, 42-44; Joel
 2, 17.

Mark 10, 46-47; Luke 17, 12-13; Luke 18, 13.

Mercy to one another

Job 6, 14; Ps 36, 21; Ps 83, 12; Ps 111, 4; Prov 11, 17; Prov
 13, 13; Prov 14, 21-22; Prov 21, 3; Prov 22, 9; Eccclus 35,
 4; Osee 6, 6; Mich 6, 9.

Matt 9, 13; Matt 12, 7; James 1, 27; James 2, 13.

Exhortation to show mercy to one another

Prov 24, 29; Zach 7, 9.

Luke 6, 36; Luke 10, 30-37; Eph 4, 32; Col 3, 12; 1 Peter
 3, 8.

Reward for mercy to one another

1 Kings 24, 18-20; Ps 111, 5-6; Prov 3, 3-4; Prov 15, 27;
 Prov 16, 6; Prov 21, 21; Eccclus 4, 10-11; Eccclus 16, 14;
 Eccclus 23, 16.

Matt 5, 7.

MERIT

See also Grace

We must gain merit

2 Esd 13, 4; Jer 4, 3; Osee 10, 12.

Matt 6, 19-20; Matt 13, 12; Luke 12, 33; 1 Tim 6, 17-19.

Lost merit

Ezech 3, 20; Ezech 18, 24; Ezech 33, 12-13.

MERITS OF CHRIST

See Redemption

MILDNESS

Prov 15, 1; Prov 25, 15; Eccclus 6, 5.

Gal 5, 22-23; Eph 4, 1-2; 1 Tim 6, 11; 2 Tim 2, 24; Titus
 3, 1-2.

See also Meekness

Mildness of Christ

See Meekness of Christ

MIRACLES

Possibility of miracles

Gen 18, 13-14; Num 11, 21-23; Is 59, 1.

See also Omnipotence of God

See also Greatness of God

Miracles of Christ, proof of His mission

Matt 9, 4-7; Matt 12, 24-28; Mark 16, 17-20; Luke 7, 19-22; John 2, 18-21; John 5, 36; John 7, 31; John 10, 25 & 37-38; John 11, 39-45; John 14, 11-12.

See Christ, miracles of

MISCHIEF-MAKER

Prov 6, 16 & 19; Prov 10, 23; Prov 16, 28; Prov 17, 9; Prov 20, 19; Prov 26, 20-22; Prov 30, 10; Ecclus 11, 35; Ecclus 19, 5-10; Ecclus 28, 15-16; Ecclus 42, 1.

Rom 16, 17; 1 Tim 5, 13.

Punishment for the mischief-maker

Ps 51, 3-7; Prov 6, 12-15; Prov 26, 27; Ecclus 5, 16-17; Ecclus 21, 31; Ecclus 27, 28-30.

MISERLINESS

See Meanness of disposition or miserliness

MISERY

Recognizing man's misery

See Acknowledgment of sin

Misery, a claim to God's mercy

Ps 6, 3-4; Ps 9, 14; Ps 24, 16-18; Ps 88, 48; Ps 118, 21-22.

MISFORTUNES OF OTHERS

See Rejoicing at the misfortune of others

MODERATION IN EATING AND DRINKING

See Frugality

See Abstinence

MODESTY (MODERATION)

Philip 4, 5 & 8; Col 3, 12; 1 Tim 3, 2-3; 1 Peter 3, 8 & 16.

MORTAL SIN

See Sin, mortal

MORTIFICATION

See Self-denial

MOTHERHOOD

Ps 117, 1-9; Ps 126, 3.

1 Tim 2, 13-15; 1 Tim 5, 14.

MURDER

Ex 20, 13; Job 24, 14-17; Ps 50, 16; Prov 6, 16-17; Wis 16, 14-15.

Matt 5, 21; 1 Peter 4, 15.

Punishment of murder

Gen 4, 8-12; Gen 9, 5-6; Ex 21, 12 & 14; Lev 24, 17; Num 35, 30-33; Ps 54, 24; Prov 28, 17.

Rom 1, 29-32; Gal 5, 19-21; 1 John 3, 15; Apoc 21, 8; Apoc 22, 14-15.

MURMURING

Eccles 7, 11; Wis 1, 11; Is 29, 24; Lam 3, 39.

Jude 1, 16.

Murmuring against God

Ex 16, 2-8; Job 1, 22; Job 33, 12-13; Ps 74, 6-8; Prov 19, 3; Eccles 7, 15; Eccles 15, 11; Is 45, 9; Malach 2, 17; Malach 3, 13-15.

1 Cor 10, 9-10.

Punished for murmuring

Num 11, 1; Num 14, 26-30; Judith 8, 24-25; Ps 77, 19-22; Eccles 5, 5.

MUTABILITY OF CREATED THINGS

Job 14, 1-2; Ps 101, 26-27; Eccles 18, 26.

MYSTERIES OF GOD

Mysteries of God above our understanding

Job 42, 1-3; Prov 25, 27; Eccles 1, 8; Eccles 7, 1 & 30; Eccles 11, 5; Wis 9, 15-17; Eccles 3, 22-26.

See also Ways of God

See also Judgments of God

MYSTICAL BODY OF CHRIST

John 15, 1-11; Rom 12, 4; 1 Cor 1, 13; 1 Cor 6, 15; 1 Cor 12, 12-13 & 27; Eph 4, 16; Eph 5, 30.

Relation of Head and members

1. *Christ as founder*

Acts 22, 3; 1 Cor 11, 25; Gal 2, 9; Eph 2, 4.

2. *Christ as the head*

Rom 8, 29; 1 Cor 4, 1; 1 Cor 12, 21; 2 Cor 3, 18; Eph 1, 22-23; Eph 3, 8 & 19; Eph 4, 7 & 12-15; Eph 5, 14-27; Eph 12, 16; Col 1, 16-20; Col 2, 10 & 19; Col 3, 10; 1 Tim 2, 5.

3. *Christ the support*

Acts 9, 4; Rom 8, 9 & 14-15; 1 Cor 3, 16-17; 1 Cor 6, 19; 2 Cor 6, 16; Gal 2, 20; Gal 4, 5-6; Eph 2, 22; Eph 3, 17; 2 Tim 1, 14; Phil 19.

4. *Christ the Saviour*

Eph 5, 23.

Mystical Body in its social structure

1 Cor 12, 12-27; Eph 1, 9; Eph 3, 3.

Union of members

John 6, 54-59; John 15, 5; John 17, 21; Acts 16, 31; Rom 5, 1-9; Rom 8, 9-10; Rom 11, 22; 1 Cor 6, 9-11 & 27; 1 Cor 10, 9-20; 1 Cor 13, 13; 2 Cor 9, 10; Gal 5, 5-6; Eph 4, 16; Eph 5, 22-27; 1 Thess 1, 3.

See also Church

See also House of God

N

NAME, VALUE OF A GOOD

Prov 15, 30; Prov 22, 1; Eccles 7, 2; Eccclus 41, 15-16.

NAME OF GOD

Ex 3, 13-14; Ex 6, 2-3; Ps 21, 23; Ps 47, 11; Ps 117, 26;
Ps 134, 13; Eccclus 51, 4; Is 47, 4; Mich 4, 5; Malach 3,
16-17.

Matt 6, 9; John 12, 28.

Great and glorious name of God

1 Paral 29, 13; Tob 13, 14-15; Ps 8, 2; Ps 51, 11; Ps 53, 8;
Ps 112, 3; Ps 134, 3; Ps 148, 12-13; Cant 1, 2; Is 12, 4; Jer
10, 6; Jer 44, 26; Dan 3, 26; Malach 1, 11.

Holy name of God

Lev 22, 32; Ps 98, 3; Ps 102, 1; Ps 104, 3; Ps 105, 47; Ps 110,
9; Ps 137, 2; Wis 14, 21; Eccclus 17, 7-8; Ezech 36, 20-23;
Ezech 39, 7 & 25.

Luke 1, 49; 2 Tim 2, 19.

Name of God is terrible

Ps 98, 3; Ps 110, 9; Malach 1, 14.

Name of God is our strength and shield

1 Kings 17, 45; Ps 9, 11; Ps 19, 6; Ps 43, 6; Ps 53, 3; Ps 88,
16-17 & 25; Ps 123, 8; Prov 10, 11; Joel 2, 32.

We should love the name of God

Ps 5, 12; Ps 68, 36-37; Ps 118, 55; Is 26, 8 & 13.

We should fear the name of God

Ps 60, 6; Ps 85, 11; Ps 101, 16; Mich 6, 9; Malach 2, 5;
Malach 4, 2.

We should trust in the name of God

Ps 32, 12; Ps 39, 5; Ps 51, 11; Ps 62, 5; Is 50, 10; Soph 3, 12.

We should invoke the name of God

Deut 32, 3; Judith 16, 2; Ps 19, 8-9; Ps 74, 2; Ps 79, 19; Ps
104, 1; Ps 114, 3-4; Ps 115, 13; Is 12, 4; Is 43, 7; Joel 2,
32; Soph 3, 19.

Praising God's name

1 Paral 29, 13; Tob 3, 23; Ps 7, 18; Ps 43, 9; Ps 53, 8; Ps 60, 9; Ps 68, 31-32; Ps 71, 17-19; Ps 85, 9-12; Ps 91, 2; Ps 112, 1-3; Ps 113 (Heb 115), 1; Ps 137, 2; Ps 139, 14; Ps 144, 1-2; Ecclus 17, 7-8; Ecclus 51, 2; Is 25, 1; Dan 2, 20. Apoc 15, 4.

Exhortation to praise God's name

1 Paral 16, 10 & 29; Ps 28, 2; Ps 33, 4; Ps 65, 4; Ps 95, 2; Ps 98, 3; Ps 102, 1; Ps 134, 1-3; Ps 144, 21; Ps 148, 12-13; Ps 149, 2-3; Ecclus 39, 20 & 41; Is 24, 15.

Gratitude to the name of God

Ps 105, 47; Ecclus 51, 15-17.

Taking God's name in vain

Ex 20, 7; Lev 19, 12; Lev 22, 32; Deut 5, 11; Ecclus 23, 9-12; Ezech 39, 7 & 25.

See also Blasphemy

God will not forsake us because of His name

1 Kings 12, 22; Ps 22, 3; Ps 24, 11; Ps 30, 4; Ps 90, 14; Ps 105, 7-8; Ps 142, 11; Is 48, 9; Ezech 20, 8-9 & 44; Ezech 36, 21-22.

Prayer to God for His name's sake

Ps 43, 26; Ps 78, 9; Ps 108, 21; Jer 14, 21; Bar 3, 5-6; Dan 3, 34 & 43; Dan 9, 19; 2 Mach 8, 14-15.

NAME OF JESUS

Hab 3, 18.

Matt 1, 20-21; Matt 12, 21; Luke 1, 30-31; Luke 2, 21; Philip 2, 8-10; 2 Thess 1, 11-12; 2 Thess 3, 6; 1 John 2, 12.

Power of the name of Jesus

Mark 16, 17-18; Luke 10, 17; John 21, 31; Acts 2, 38; Acts 3, 6; Acts 4, 10-12 & 29-31; Acts 10, 43; Acts 16, 16-18.

Doing things in the name of Jesus

Mark 9, 40; Col 3, 7.

Pray in the name of Jesus

John 14, 13-14; John 16, 23-24; Eph 5, 20.

NEAR TO HIS PEOPLE, GOD IS

Deut 4, 7; Jos 1, 5; 2 Paral 15, 1-2; Ps 45, 8; Ps 124, 2; Ps

144, 8; Is 41, 10-13; Is 43, 1-2 & 5; Joel 2, 27; Amos 5, 14;
Soph 3, 15; Zach 2, 10.

Philip 4, 9.

See also Presence of God in our midst

See also Indwelling of the Trinity

Near to us when we need Him

Ps 15, 8; Ps 22, 4; Ps 90, 15; Ps 118, 150-151; Prov 3, 24-26;
Is 46, 4; Jer 15, 20-21; Jer 20, 11; Lam 3, 55-57; Osee 13,
4-5; Soph 3, 17.

Matt 8, 23-26; Mark 6, 47-51; Acts 7, 9-10; Acts 17, 27-28;
Acts 18, 9-10; Philip 4, 5; 2 Tim 4, 16-17.

We should draw near to God

Deut 33, 3; Ruth 2, 12; Ecclus 2, 3.

Eph 2, 13-14; Heb 10, 19-22; James 4, 8.

We must keep near God

Ps 62, 8-9; Ps 72, 28.

Matt 17, 4; John 15, 4-7; Col 2, 6-7; 1 John 2, 28; 1 John
3, 6.

See also Presence of God, must keep in the

See also Remembering God

NEED OF GOD

Ps 69, 6; Ps 72, 27; Ps 123, 1-5; Ps 142, 6-7.

Matt 6, 7-8 & 31-33; John 15, 4-5; Philip 2, 13.

See also Dependence on God

See also Hands of God

See also Help, we need God's

See also Abandonment of oneself to God

See also Grace, our need of

See also Mercy, need of God's

See also Temporal necessities, prayer for

NEGLECT OF GOD'S GRACES

See Grace, abuse of

NEIGHBOR

See Brotherhood of mankind

See Love of neighbor

See Help one another

See also Mercy to one another

See also Patience with one another

See also Peace with one another

See also Prayer for one another

NEUTRAL IN THE BATTLE OF LIFE

Is 28, 20.

Matt 12, 30 & 33; Mark 9, 37-39; Luke 16, 13; Gal 5, 17;
2 Tim 4, 7.

NEW LAW

See Covenant

NEW SPIRIT

See also Conversion of heart

See also Return to God

Put on a new spirit

Ezech 11, 19-20; Ezech 18, 31; Ezech 36, 26-27.

Rom 6, 4-6; Rom 7, 6; Rom 12, 2; 1 Cor 2, 12; 1 Cor 5,
7-8; 2 Cor 5, 17; Gal 3, 7; Gal 6, 15; Eph 4, 20-24; Col 3,
9-10; 1 Peter 1, 13-15.

Prayer for a new spirit

Ps 50, 12; Lam 5, 21.

NUMBER OF THE SAVED

Matt 7, 13-14; Matt 20, 16; Luke 12, 32; Luke 13, 24-29;
1 Cor 9, 24-25; Apoc 7, 9.



OATH

Ex 20, 7; Lev 5, 4-5; Deut 5, 11; Deut 6, 13; Ecclus 23, 9-16; Ecclus 27, 15; Jer 4, 2; Zach 5, 3.
Matt 5, 33-37; Matt 23, 20-22; Heb 6, 16; James 5, 12.

OBEDIENCE

Obedience to God

Gen 12, 1-4; Gen 22, 1-3 & 9-12; 1 Kings 15, 22-23; Eccles 4, 17; Eccles 46, 11-12; Jer 7, 23; Jer 42, 6; Lam 3, 27; Malach 1, 6.

Matt 22, 21; John 8, 51; Acts 4, 18-19; Acts 5, 29-32; Acts 9, 4-6; Heb 12, 9.

See also Subjection of man's will

See also Will of God

Obedience of creation to God

Job 26, 11; Job 37, 10-13; Job 38, 10-11; Ps 103, 19-20; Ps 118, 89 & 91; Ps 148, 7-8; Wis 16, 22-24; Wis 19, 6; Ecclus 33, 7-8; Ecclus 39, 22 & 35-37; Ecclus 42, 24; Ecclus 43, 2-17 & 25; Is 48, 13; Jer 5, 22; Bar 3, 33-35; Bar 6, 59-62.

Matt 8, 23-27.

See also Creator, acknowledgment that God is

Obedience to parents

Deut 21, 18-21; Prov 1, 8-9; Prov 6, 20-23; Prov 23, 22; Ecclus 3, 7-8.

Eph 6, 1-3; Col 2, 20.

See also Parents, respect and love for

Obedience to superiors

Prov 15, 28; Prov 21, 28.

See also Correction

Obedience to ecclesiastical superiors

Lev 14, 1-2; Deut 17, 12.

Matt 8, 4; Matt 23, 1-3; Luke 10, 16; Heb 13, 17; 1 Peter 5, 5.

Obedience to lay superiors

Matt 22, 16-21; Rom 13, 1-7; Eph 6, 5-8; Col 3, 22-24;
1 Tim 6, 1-2; Titus 2, 9-10; Titus 3, 1; 1 Peter 2, 13-16
& 18.

Obedience of Christ

Matt 26, 39-42; Luke 2, 51; John 4, 34; John 6, 38; John 14,
30-31; John 15, 10; John 18, 11; Rom 5, 19; Philip 2, 8;
Heb 5, 8; Heb 10, 5-7.

OBSTINACY IN SIN

Ex 9, 34-35; Ps 87, 10-11 & 17; Eccles 3, 29; Is 1, 5; Is 3, 9;
Is 57, 10; Jer 6, 16-17; Amos 4, 9-11; Soph 3, 5.

Matt 17, 16; John 5, 40.

See also Self-willed

See also Impenitence

Punishment for obstinacy

Ps 7, 13-14; Ps 67, 22; Eccles 3, 27; Eccles 19, 5-6; Jer 30,
14-15.

John 8, 21; Heb 6, 7-8.

Exhortation against obstinacy

Eccles 5, 5; Eccles 7, 8; Eccles 8, 3.

Heb 3, 7-8 & 13.

OCCASIONS OF SIN

Gen 3, 1-6; Prov 4, 14-15; Eccles 3, 27; Eccles 9, 3-5 & 7-
13; Eccles 13, 1; Eccles 32, 25; Eccles 42, 12.

Matt 5, 29-30.

OLD AGE

Ps 70, 9 & 18; Ps 91, 11 & 15-16; Eccles 11, 8; Eccles 12,
1-5; Wis 4, 8-9; Is 46, 4.

Titus 2, 1-3.

Dignity of old age

Job 12, 12; Prov 16, 31; Prov 20, 29; Eccles 25, 6-8.

Respect for old age

Lev 19, 32; Eccles 4, 7; Eccles 32, 4-5 & 13-14.

1 Tim 5, 1-2.

OMISSION, SINS OF

Ecclus 7, 34; Is 43, 22-24; Ezech 16, 49.
 Matt 25, 41-46; James 4, 17.
See also Life of no consequence

OMNIPOTENCE OF GOD

Gen 18, 13-14; Deut 32, 39; 1 Kings 2, 6-8; 1 Kings 14, 6;
 Job 9, 4; Job 12, 14-15; Job 23, 13; Ps 105, 2; Ps 113 (Heb
 115), 3; Eccles 8, 3-4; Ecclus 15, 19; Ecclus 18, 4; Is 14,
 27; Is 28, 2; Is 43, 13; Is 59, 1; Jer 32, 27; Zach 8, 6;
 1 Mach 3, 17-18; 2 Mach 8, 18.
 Matt 3, 9; Matt 19, 26; Luke 1, 37.
See also Greatness of God
See also Miracles, possibility of
See also Power is not lessened, God's

Recognizing God's power

Ex 15, 11; Deut 3, 24; Tob 13, 1-2; Judith 16, 16-17; Esther
 13, 9-11; Job 42, 2; Ps 20, 14; Ps 146, 5; Wis 11, 18-24;
 Wis 12, 16-18; Wis 16, 13-15; Jer 32, 17; Dan 3, 17; Dan
 4, 31-32.
 Eph 3, 20-21.

Manifestations of God's power

Gen 1, 3; Num 11, 21-23 & 31; Job 9, 6-10; Job 38, 12-13
 & 37; Ps 64, 7-8; Ps 88, 9-11; Ps 134, 6-9; Ps 148, 3-6;
 Wis 9, 1; Is 50, 2-3.
See also Greatness of God

OMNIPRESENCE OF GOD

Gen 31, 49-50; Ps 138, 7-10; Wis 1, 7; Jer 23, 23-24.
See also Hidden from God
See also Escape from God, we cannot
See also Omniscience of God
See also Presence of God

OMNISCIENCE OF GOD

God knows all things

1 Kings 2, 3; Esther 14, 14; Job 12, 16; Job 22, 2; Job 24, 1;
 Ps 68, 6; Ps 138, 1-6; Ecclus 23, 29; Ecclus 42, 19 & 22;
 Dan 2, 22; Dan 13, 42-43.

Acts 15, 18; 1 Cor 2, 10; 1 John 3, 20; Apoc 2, 1-3 & 18-19;
Apoc 3, 1 & 14-17.

See also Wisdom of God

God sees all things

Job 10, 4; Job 12, 22; Job 24, 15-16 & 23; Job 26, 6; Job 28,
24; Job 31, 4; Ps 32, 13-14; Ps 93, 7-9; Ps 118, 168;
Ps 136, 16; Ps 137, 6; Ps 138, 11-12; Prov 15, 3; Prov 16,
2; Eccus 7, 12; Eccus 14, 22; Eccus 15, 19-20; Eccus
17, 13-17; Eccus 23, 26-28; Eccus 39, 24-25; Jer 16, 17;
Jer 29, 23; Jer 32, 19.

Heb 4, 13.

See also Hidden from God

See also Escape from God, we cannot

See also Omnipresence of God

OPPORTUNITIES

Regret for the loss of opportunities

Is 38, 15.

Luke 13, 24-28.

ORDERLINESS OR REGULARITY

1 Cor 11, 33-34; 1 Cor 14, 40.

ORDERS, HOLY

See also Priest

Sacrament because it confers grace

1 Tim 4, 14; 2 Tim 1, 6.

It was instituted by Christ

Luke 22, 19; John 20, 21-23.

Holy Orders conferred by apostles

Acts 14, 22; 1 Tim 5, 22; 2 Tim 1, 6; Titus 1, 5.

Manner of conferring Holy Orders

Acts 6, 5-6; Acts 13, 2-3; 1 Tim 4, 14.

ORIGINAL SIN

See Sin

ORPHANS

God, the protector of orphans

Ex 22, 22-24; Deut 10, 18; Ps 9 (Heb 10), 14-18; Ps 26, 10;

Ps 67, 5-6; Ps 145, 9; Ecclus 35, 17-19; Jer 49, 11; Malach 3, 5.

Wronging orphans

Deut 24, 17; Deut 27, 19; Job 31, 21-22; Prov 23, 10-11; Zach 7, 9-10.

Be kind to orphans

Deut 24, 19-21; Ecclus 4, 10-11.
James 1, 27.

OSTENTATION

Matt 6, 1-5 & 16-18; Matt 23, 5.

See also Boasting

See also Vainglory

See also Self-praise

See also Conceited

PARABLES OF CHRIST

See Christ, parables of

PARACLETE

See Holy Ghost

PARDON FOR SINS

See Forgiveness

PARENTS

Obedience to parents

See Obedience to parents

Respect and love for parents

Ex 20, 12; Lev 19, 3; Deut 5, 16; 3 Kings 2, 19-20; Tob 10, 4; Prov 13, 1; Prov 15, 5; Prov 17, 6; Prov 28, 24; Prov 30, 11-12; Eccles 3, 2-3 & 5-13.

Exhortation to love parents

Tob 4, 1-4; Prov 1, 8; Prov 23, 22-25; Eccles 3, 9-10 & 14-17; Eccles 7, 28-30.

Punishment for not honoring parents

Ex 21, 15-17; Lev 20, 9; Deut 27, 16; Prov 14, 15; Prov 19, 26; Prov 20, 17-20; Eccles 3, 11 & 18; Eccles 23, 18-19.

PARENTS, DUTIES OF

Must teach their children

Deut 11, 18-19; Tob 1, 9-10; Prov 29, 17; Eccles 7, 25; Eccles 22, 3; Eccles 30, 2-5 & 13.

Must correct their children

Prov 13, 24; Prov 19, 18; Prov 22, 15; Prov 23, 13-14; Prov 29, 15; Eccles 30, 1 & 8-12.

Col 3, 21.

Must care for their children

Ecclus 7, 26-27; Ecclus 26, 13-15; Ecclus 32, 26; Ecclus 42, 9-11.

1 Tim 5, 4-8.

Must bring up children in fear and obedience of God

Gen 18, 17-19; Tob 14, 11.

Eph 6, 4.

Punishment to parents who fail in their duties

1 Kings 3, 11-13; Ecclus 41, 10.

Authority of parents should always be kept

Ecclus 33, 20-24.

PASSION OF CHRIST

Deut 21, 22-23; Job 19, 21; Ps 21, 2 & 7-8; Ps 37, 12-15; Ps 38, 2-3; Ps 40, 10; Ps 54, 13-15; Ps 68, 21-22; Ps 108, 3-5; Cant 3, 11; Wis 2, 17-21; Wis 14, 7; Is 22, 18; Is 46, 5; Lam 1, 12; Lam 2, 30; Nahum 1, 11.

Matt 26 ff; Mark 14 ff; Luke 22 ff; John 18 ff; Gal 3, 13; 1 Peter 2, 21-24.

See also Christ, prophecies of

PASTORS, WE SHOULD SUPPORT

Num 18, 8-21; Ecclus 7, 33-34.

Luke 10, 7; Rom 15, 26-27; 1 Cor 9, 7-14; 2 Cor 11, 7-8; 1 Tim 8, 5 & 17-18.

PATH

Path of rectitude

2 Paral 6, 29-31; Job 23, 11-12; Ps 16, 4-5; Ps 22, 3; Ps 25, 12; Prov 2, 7-8 & 10-12 & 20; Ecclus 2, 16-17; Ecclus 51, 18-20; Is 26, 7; Is 35, 8-9; Bar 3, 13; Bar 4, 13.

Luke 1, 78-79.

Exhortation to walk the path of rectitude

Deut 5, 32-33; 3 Kings 8, 61; Prov 4, 25-27; Eccles 11, 9; Ecclus 5, 12; Is 30, 21; Jer 6, 16; Jer 7, 23; Jer 31, 21.

Path to heaven

Matt 7, 13-14; Luke 13, 23-24.

Path to hell

Matt 7, 13.

PATIENCE

Patience in suffering and difficulties

Job 4, 5-6; Ps 61, 6; Ps 70, 5; Ecclus 1, 29; Ecclus 2, 16-17 & 21.

Luke 21, 19; Rom 2, 6-7; Rom 5, 3-5; Gal 5, 22; Heb 5, 36-37; Heb 7, 1; James 1, 2-4; James 5, 10-11; 1 Peter 2, 20-21.

Exhortation to patience

Ecclus 2, 3-5; Bar 4, 12.

Rom 12, 12; 2 Cor 6, 4; Col 1, 9-11.

Patience in dealing with others

Prov 14, 29; Prov 15, 18; Prov 16, 32; Prov 19, 11; Prov 25, 15; Eccles 7, 9; Ecclus 16, 14.

Exhortation to patience with others

Matt 5, 38-41; Eph 4, 1-2; Col 3, 12-13; 1 Thess 5, 14; 1 Tim 6, 11; 2 Tim 2, 24.

Patience of Christ

See Meekness of Christ

Patience of God

Judith 8, 14-15; Ps 7, 12; Ps 85, 15; Wis 15, 1; Ecclus 5, 4; Ecclus 18, 8-9; Is 30, 18; Nahum 1, 3.

Matt 17, 16; Rom 2, 4; 1 Tim 1, 16; 2 Peter 3, 15.

God's patience with sinners

2 Esd 9, 16-31; Ps 77, 38-39; Eccles 8, 11; Wis 12, 1-21; Is 57, 11; Osee 11, 9; Hab 1, 13.

Luke 13, 6-9; Luke 20, 9-13; Rom 9, 22-23; Rom 10, 21; 2 Peter 3, 9.

See also Time in punishing the wicked, God takes His

PEACE

Peace is a gift of God

Job 34, 29; Ps 28, 10; Ps 54, 7; Is 26, 3 & 12; Is 57, 19.

Matt 10, 12-13; Mark 4, 39; Luke 2, 13-14; Luke 24, 36;

John 14, 27; Acts 15, 33; Gal 5, 22.

Peace of the just

Job 22, 21; Ps 4, 9-10; Ps 34, 27; Ps 118, 165; Cant 8, 10;

Is 48, 18; Is 54, 13; Jer 17, 16; Bar 3, 13.

Luke 1, 78-79; John 16, 33.

Prayers for peace

Num 6, 26; Ps 71, 2-3; Ps 121, 6-8; Ecclus 50, 25.
Rom 1, 7; Philip 4, 7; 2 Thess 3, 16.

Peace with God

Tob 13, 18; Ps 84, 9; Ecclus 38, 8; Is 52, 7.
Rom 5, 1; Eph 2, 14-17; Col 1, 19-20; Col 3, 15.
See also Redemption, fruits of

Peace with one another

Ps 33, 13-15; Ps 71, 7; Ps 119, 7; Prov 12, 20.
Matt 5, 9; 1 Cor 14, 33; James 3, 18.
See also Concord, living in

Exhortation to have peace with one another

Ecclus 6, 6; Zach 8, 19.
Matt 5, 23-26; Mark 9, 49; Rom 12, 16-18; Rom 14, 19;
2 Cor 13, 11; Eph 4, 1-3; 2 Tim 2, 22; Heb 12, 14.

PENANCE, SACRAMENT OF

Matt 16, 18-19; Matt 18, 18; John 20, 21-22; 2 Cor 5,
18-19.
See also Confessions of sins

PENANCE AND REPENTANCE

Its true nature

Deut 4, 29; Is 38, 15; Jer 8, 4-6; Bar 2, 18; Ezech 18, 31;
Joel 2, 12-13.

Its necessity

Ecclus 2, 21-22; Ezech 18, 30-32.
Matt 3, 1-10; Luke 13, 3; Acts 2, 38; Acts 3, 19.
See also Repentance

Its efficacy for sin

Lev 16, 29-32; 2 Paral 6, 37-39; 2 Paral 7, 13-14; Ezech 18,
21; Ezech 33, 14-15; Jonas 3, 4-10.

Its necessity for sin

Lev 23, 26-29; Job 42, 1-6; Ecclus 2, 22.
Luke 13, 3; Acts 17, 30-31.
See also Sin, sorrow for

Exhortation to do penance

Ezech 18, 30.
Matt 3, 1-2; Matt 4, 17; Apoc 2, 4-5 & 14-16; Apoc 3, 2-3
& 19.

PEOPLE

God is near to His people

See Near to His people, God is

God's special mercy and favor to His people

See Mercy to His own people, God's

PERFECTION

¹ Paral 29, 18-19.

Matt 19, 21; John 15, 1-2; 2 Cor 13, 9; Col 1, 28; Col 3, 14;

Col 4, 12; 2 Tim 3, 16-17; James 1, 2-4.

See also Spiritual life

See also Sanctity, personal

Strive for perfection

Gen 17, 1; Deut 18, 13; 3 Kings 8, 61.

Matt 8, 48; 2 Cor 13, 11.

PERJURY

Lev 19, 12; Zach 5, 1-4; Zach 8, 17; Malach 3, 5.

Matt 5, 33.

See also Lies

PERSECUTION

For Christ's sake

Matt 5, 10-12; Luke 6, 22-23; Luke 12, 51-53; Acts 5, 40-41; Acts 9, 15-16; 1 Cor 4, 9-13; 2 Cor 11, 23-25; 2 Cor 12, 10; Gal 4, 28-29; Philip 1, 28-29; 2 Tim 3, 10-12; Heb 10, 32-35; 1 Peter 3, 14; 1 Peter 4, 14-16; Apoc 2, 10.

See also Martyrs

Persecution of the Church

See Church, persecution of the

PERSEVERANCE

Necessity of perseverance

Ecclus 2, 15-17; Ezech 33, 13-18.

Luke 9, 62; 1 Cor 15, 1-2; Apoc 2, 2-5.

See also Fortitude

Reward of perseverance

Tob 2, 18.

Matt 24, 13; John 8, 31-32; John 17, 4-5; Col 1, 21-23;
2 Tim 4, 7-8; Heb 3, 4-6 & 14; Apoc 2, 10 & 26.

Exhortation to perseverance

Ecclus 17, 24; Ecclus 18, 22.

Acts 11, 23; Acts 14, 20-21; 1 Cor 15, 58; 1 Cor 16, 13; Gal
6, 9; Philip 4, 1; 1 Thess 5, 21; 2 Thess 3, 13; Heb 6, 11-
12; Heb 10, 35-37; 2 John 8; Jude 20-21; Apoc 2, 25;
Apoc 3, 11.

Perseverance, a gift of God

1 Cor 1, 7-8; Philip 1, 6; Jude 24-25.

Prayers for perseverance

1 Paral 29, 18; Ps 67, 29.

1 Thess 5, 23-24.

PLEASURES, VANITY OF

Eccles 2, 1 & 10-11; Eccles 11, 10; Eccles 30, 18-20.

1 Tim 5, 6.

See also Worldliness

POLITENESS

Prov 18, 24; Ecclus 4, 7; Ecclus 31, 12 & 21; Ecclus 41,
19-25.

POOR

Tob 4, 23; Ps 73, 21; Prov 19, 4-7; Prov 22, 2; Prov 29, 13;
Ecclus 10, 33; Ecclus 11, 23; Ecclus 13, 4 & 25-29; Ecclus
25, 3-4; Ecclus 30, 14; Is 29, 18-19.

Luke 16, 19-25; 2 Cor 8, 1-2; James 1, 9.

See also Poverty

Poor are always with us

Deut 15, 11.

Mark 14, 7.

Poor are pleasing to God

Ps 71, 13-14; Prov 19, 1; Is 48, 10.

Matt 5, 3; Luke 6, 20-21; James 2, 5.

God is mindful of the poor

Ps 9, 19; Ps 10, 5; Ps 112, 5-8; Wis 6, 8; Is 66, 2.

God helps the poor

Job 5, 15-16; Job 36, 15; Ps 9, 10; Ps 9 (Heb 10), 14; Ps 13, 6; Ps 34, 10; Ps 39, 18; Ps 71, 4 & 12-14; Ps 139, 13; Is 11, 1-4; Is 14, 32; Is 25, 1-4; Jer 20, 13.

God listens to the prayers of the poor

Ps 9, 12-13; Ps 9 (Heb 10), 17; Ps 21, 25; Ps 68, 33-34; Ecclus 21, 6; Ecclus 35, 16-19; Is 41, 17.

God provides for the poor

Ps 21, 27; Ps 67, 11; Ps 131, 15; Is 14, 30.
Luke 1, 53.

We can help the poor

See Almsgiving

Must do justice to the poor

Ps 81, 3-4; Prov 29, 7; Prov 31, 9; Ecclus 4, 8.

On defrauding the poor

Lev 19, 13; Deut 24, 14-15; Tob 4, 15; Ecclus 34, 24-27.
James 5, 4.

Oppression of the poor

Ex 22, 25; Job 31, 21-22; Prov 28, 3; Is 1, 23; Is 10, 1-3;
Zach 7, 10; Malach 3, 5.

Punishment for oppression

Job 20, 18-19; Job 24, 1-12; Ps 108, 8 & 16-17; Ps 139, 13;
Prov 22, 16 & 22-23; Jer 5, 28-29; Amos 5, 11-12; Amos 8, 4-8.

Despising the poor

Job 31, 19-22; Prov 14, 20-21; Prov 17, 5; Prov 19, 6-7;
Ecclus 4, 7-8; Ecclus 10, 26; Is 58, 7.
James 2, 2-9.

See also Contempt for our neighbor

On refusing to aid the poor

Deut 15, 7-10; Job 31, 16-22; Prov 21, 13; Prov 28, 27;
Ecclus 4, 1-6; Ecclus 12, 3; Ezech 16, 49.
1 John 3, 17.

Prayers for the poor

Ps 9 (Heb 10), 12-14; Ps 73, 19-21.

POPE OR CHIEF PASTOR

Superiority of the pope

Matt 16, 18-19; Luke 22, 31-32; John 21, 15-17.

Pre-eminence of pope implied in St. Peter

Matt 10, 2-4; Mark 3, 14-19; Luke 6, 12-16; Gal 1, 17-19;
 Acts 1, 15-16; Acts 2, 14 & 37-38; Acts 3, 4-12; Acts 4,
 7-8; Acts 5, 3 & 15 & 29; Acts 9, 31-32; Acts 12, 5; Acts
 15, 6-7.

See also Church, unity of

POVERTY

See also Poor

Recognition of our poverty

Ps 24, 16; Ps 39, 18; Ps 68, 30; Ps 69, 16; Ps 78, 8; Ps 85, 1;
 Ps 87, 16.

Poverty of Christ

Zach 9, 9.

Matt 8, 19-20; Luke 2, 7 & 11-12; John 7, 15; 2 Cor 8, 9.

POWER

Power of God

See Omnipotence of God

God's power is not lessened

Num 11, 21-23; Ps 59, 1; Is 50, 2.

All comes from God's power

See Authority

See also Strength

POWERLESSNESS

Man's powerlessness before God

Deut 32, 39; 1 Kings 2, 4-9; Job 11, 10; Job 12, 14-15; Job
 34, 23; Job 35, 6; Job 37, 18; Job 38, 11-12 & 31-35;
 Job 41, 1; Ps 2, 1-4; Ps 20, 12-13; Ps 32, 10-11; Ps 67,
 2-3; Ps 88, 49; Ps 106, 23-27; Ps 126, 1; Prov 30, 4;
 Eccles 3, 14; Eccles 8, 3-4 & 8; Eccles 33, 13-14; Is 10, 3;
 Is 17, 13; Is 25, 5; Is 43, 13; Is 45, 9; Jer 18, 6; Jer 50, 44;
 Osee 5, 14; Joel 3, 4; Nahum 1, 6-9.

Matt 26, 52-53; John 10, 17-18; John 18, 4-6; John 19, 10-
 11; 1 Cor 10, 22.

Man's recognition of his powerlessness

2 Paral 20, 6; Tob 13, 1-2; Judith 16, 16-17; Job 10, 5-7;
 Job 14, 5; Ps 75, 8; Ps 107, 13; Wis 11, 21-23 & 26; Wis
 12, 12; Wis 16, 15.

See also Pride of life, foolishness of

PRACTICING OUR FAITH

Ps 49, 16-22; Ps 77, 36-37; Eccclus 15, 21-22; Eccclus 32, 28.
 Matt 3, 7-10; Matt 5, 20; Matt 7, 20-23; Matt 8, 11-12;
 Matt 13, 3 & 8 & 23 & 52; Luke 6, 46; Luke 11, 27-28;
 Rom 2, 13 & 28-29; Rom 9, 6-8; 1 Cor 4, 20; Titus 1, 16;
 Titus 3, 8; Phil 4-6; James 1, 22-27; 1 John 1, 5-7;
 1 John 2, 3-6.

See also Service of God, sincerity in the

Exhortation to practice our faith

Deut 5, 1; Eccclus 4, 34.
 2 Cor 13, 5; Eph 4, 1; Philip 1, 27; Philip 4, 9; Col 1, 9-10;
 Col 2, 6-7; 1 Thess 2, 11-12; 2 Peter 1, 5-8; 1 John 3, 18.

PRAISE

Exhortation to praise God

Ps 21, 24; Ps 29, 5; Ps 33, 4; Ps 46, 7-8; Ps 49, 14; Ps 66, 6;
 Ps 68, 6 & 35; Ps 94, 1-2; Ps 112, 1; Ps 116, 29; Ps 134,
 1-3; Ps 146, 1 & 7; Ps 148, 1-5; Ps 149, 1-3; Ps 150, 1-5;
 Eccclus 17, 27; Eccclus 39, 41; Is 12, 4-6; Is 44, 23; Dan 3,
 57-58 & 82-87 & 90.
 Eph 5, 18-19; Col 3, 16; Heb 13, 15; Apoc 19, 5.

God is worthy of all our praise

2 Kings 22, 4; Ps 47, 2; Ps 95, 4; Ps 112, 3-4; Ps 144, 3;
 Dan 3, 52-54 & 56.
 Apoc 4, 11; Apoc 5, 12.

Praise to God

Ps 5, 3; Ps 49, 23; Ps 105, 2; Ps 148, 14; Eccclus 15, 9; Is
 42, 10.

Praising God

1 Paral 16, 35; 1 Paral 29, 11-13; Ps 9, 2; Ps 21, 23; Ps 27, 7;
 Ps 32, 1; Ps 33, 2; Ps 40, 14; Ps 50, 17; Ps 56, 10-12;
 Ps 68, 31-32; Ps 74, 2; Ps 85, 12; Ps 91, 2-3; Ps 103, 33;
 Ps 107, 2-6; Ps 110, 1; Ps 115, 17; Ps 117, 28; Ps 118, 164;
 Ps 137, 1; Ps 144, 1-2; Ps 145, 2; Eccclus 47, 9-10; Eccclus
 51, 8; Is 42, 12.

Matt 21, 9; Jude 25; Apoc 4, 8; Apoc 5, 13.

See also Glorifying God

See also Adoring God

PRAYER

Gen 28, 12-13; Tob 3, 14; Tob 12, 8 & 12; Ps 31, 6; Ps 41, 9-10; Ps 140, 2; Ps 141, 2-3; Eccus 39, 6-9.

James 4, 2; Apoc 5, 8; Apoc 8, 34.

Efficacy of prayer

Gen 18, 22-32; Num 16, 46-48; Ps 17, 4; Ps 106, 19-20; Ps 134, 14; Wis 18, 21-22; Eccus 2, 12; Eccus 3, 4; Bar 4, 21.

Matt 7, 7-11; Matt 8, 2-3; Matt 17, 20; Matt 18, 19; Matt 21, 22; John 14, 13-14; John 15, 7; John 16, 23-24; Rom 10, 12-13; Eph 6, 11-13; James 5, 16-18; 1 John 3, 21-22.

See also Prayer, God always hears our

Proper kind of prayer

Ps 61, 9; Ps 118, 58; Eccus 17, 22; Eccus 18, 23; Lam 3, 41. Matt 6, 6-8; Mark 11, 24; Rom 8, 26-27; 1 Tim 2, 8; James 1, 5-6; 1 John 5, 14.

Wrong kind of prayer

Eccus 7, 15.

Matt 6, 5-7; Matt 15, 7-9; James 1, 6-7; James 4, 3.

Perseverance in prayer

Gen 32, 24-28; Ex 17, 11-12; Judith 4, 11; Ps 33, 2; Ps 54, 17-18; Ps 87, 2 & 10; Ps 122, 1-2; Eccus 35, 21.

Matt 15, 22-28; Matt 20, 30-34; Matt 26, 44; Luke 6, 12; Luke 11, 5-8; Luke 18, 1-8; Luke 22, 43; Acts 1, 14.

Exhortation to persevere in prayer

Eccus 17, 24; Eccus 18, 22.

Luke 21, 36; Rom 12, 12; Eph 6, 8; Col 4, 2; 1 Thess 5, 17; 1 Peter 4, 7.

God always hears our prayer

Deut 4, 7; 2 Paral 30, 27; Tob 3, 24-25; Ps 4, 2-4; Ps 6, 9-10; Ps 21, 25; Ps 27, 6; Ps 30, 23; Ps 33, 5-7; Ps 39, 2-3; Ps 49, 14-15; Ps 54, 17-20; Ps 56, 3-4; Ps 60, 6; Ps 65, 16-20; Ps 76, 2-3; Ps 80, 8; Ps 85, 5-7; Ps 98, 6-8; Ps 114, 1-2; Ps 117, 5; Ps 144, 18-19; Eccus 51, 14-17; Jer 33, 2-3; Jonas 2, 2-3.

1 John 5, 14-15.

See also Cry of one in sorrow and distress

See also Prayer, efficacy of

*Prayers of the just, God hears**See* Just, God honors prayers of*Exhortation to pray*

Ps 36, 7; Eccles 7, 10; Eccles 13, 18; Eccles 17, 22; Eccles 21, 1; Eccles 37, 19; Eccles 38, 9; Eccles 50, 24; Malach 1, 9.

Matt 7, 7; Matt 26, 41; Philip 4, 6; 1 Tim 2, 8; Heb 4, 16.

Pray for one another

Gen 20, 7 & 17; Ex 32, 9-14; 1 Kings 12, 23; Judith 8, 28-29; 1 Mach 12, 11; 2 Mach 1, 1-6; 2 Mach 3, 31-33.

Acts 12, 5; Rom 1, 9; Eph 1, 15-16; Philip 1, 3-4; Col 1, 3 & 9-10; Col 4, 12; 1 Thess 1, 2; 2 Thess 1, 11; 2 Tim 1, 3; Phil 4; 3 John 2.

Exhortation to pray for one another

Is 37, 4; Jer 42, 2; Bar 1, 10-13.

Matt 4, 44; Rom 15, 30; 2 Cor 1, 11; Eph 6, 18-19; Col 4, 3-4; 2 Thess 3, 1-2; 1 Tim 2, 1-3; Heb 13, 18-19; James 5, 16.

Prayers of Christ

Matt 14, 23; Matt 26, 36-44; Luke 5, 16; Luke 6, 12; Luke 9, 18; Luke 11, 1; John 17, 9-21; Heb 5, 7.

Prayer of one in sorrow

Tob 3, 1-6; Judith 6, 15; Esther 13, 17; Esther 14, 3-4 & 12-14 & 19; Job 10, 8-9; Ps 6, 3-5; Ps 9, 14; Ps 12, 1-5; Ps 30, 10-16 & 18; Ps 37, 2-7 & 9-11 & 18-22; Ps 39, 13-14; Ps 43, 23-26; Ps 55, 2-3; Ps 68, 2-4 & 15-19; Ps 85, 3-7; Ps 101, 2-6; Ps 108, 21-23; Ps 114, 3-4; Ps 129, 1-4; Ps 141, 2-7; Ps 142, 1-8; Eccles 51, 10-16; Is 38, 14; Bar 2, 16-20; Bar 3, 1-6; Jonas 2, 8.

See also Cry of one in sorrow and distress*Prayer that God will listen to us*

3 Kings 8, 28; 2 Paral 6, 40; 2 Esd 1, 6; Judith 9, 17; Ps 4, 2; Ps 5, 2-4; Ps 16, 1-6; Ps 19, 9; Ps 26, 1-7; Ps 38, 13; Ps 54, 2-3; Ps 60, 2-3; Ps 63, 2; Ps 64, 3; Ps 68, 14-18; Ps 83, 9; Ps 85, 1-7; Ps 87, 2-3; Ps 89, 13; Ps 101, 2-3; Ps 118, 149 & 169 & 170; Ps 137, 3; Ps 140, 1-2; Dan 9, 17-19.

Prayer that God will aid us through pity

Num 6, 25-26; Ps 21, 2; Ps 24, 16; Ps 30, 17; Ps 39, 14;

Ps 68, 17-18; Ps 79, 15-16; Ps 85, 16; Ps 89, 16; Ps 118, 132; Is 63, 15; Bar 2, 16.

See also Mercy of God, a prayer for

PRAYER, MENTAL

See Meditation

PREACHING

Ex 4, 10-12; Num 23, 12; Ps 39, 10-11; Ps 67, 12; Is 52, 7; Dan 12, 3; Nahum 1, 15.

Rom 10, 14-17; 1 Cor 9, 16-17; 2 Cor 4, 5; Col 4, 3-4; 1 Tim 4, 16; 2 Tim 2, 15; 2 Tim 4, 1-5; Titus 1, 3; James 5, 19-20.

PREDESTINATION

God will not condemn the just and the innocent

Job 34, 12; Wis 12, 15.

Heb 6, 7-10.

God will not reject those who seek Him

Is 45, 19.

John 6, 37; Apoc 21, 6; Apoc 22, 17.

God wishes all to be saved

Wis 11, 25.

1 Thess 5, 9; 1 Tim 1, 15; 1 Tim 2, 4-6; 1 Tim 4, 10; 2 Peter 3, 9.

God will reward or punish according to our works

Job 24, 11; Ps 61, 12-13; Prov 12, 14; Prov 24, 12; Eccclus 11, 28; Eccclus 16, 13 & 15; Eccclus 25, 23-24.

Matt 16, 27; Rom 2, 2-6; 1 Cor 3, 8; 2 Cor 5, 10; Gal 6, 7-9; Eph 6, 7-8; Col 3, 25; 2 Tim 4, 14; Apoc 2, 23; Apoc 20, 13; Apoc 22, 12.

See also Saved, the

See also Works, reward of God for good works

PRESENCE OF GOD

Presence of God in our midst

Gen 28, 16; Lev 26, 11-12; Is 12, 6.

Matt 18, 20; Luke 24, 28-32; 2 Cor 6, 16.

See also Near to His people, God is

Must keep in the presence of God

Gen 17, 1; Tob 4, 6; Ps 5, 5; Ps 15, 8; Ps 18, 15; Ps 94, 1-2;
 Ps 99, 2; Cant 8, 10.

See also Near to God, we must keep

See also Remembering God

See also Omnipresence of God

PRESERVER, GOD IS OUR

See Protector, God is our

PRESUMING

Presuming upon God's mercy

Ps 2, 11; Prov 11, 31; Eccles 9, 1; Eccles 5, 4-7; Is 8, 13-14.
 Rom 11, 19-22; Philip 2, 12; Heb 12, 28-29; 1 Peter 1, 17;
 1 Peter 4, 18; 2 Peter 1, 10.

Presuming upon our own strength

Deut 1, 42-44; Deut 8, 16-18; Judith 6, 15; Judith 14, 8-9;
 Prov 12, 2; Prov 28, 26; Eccles 5, 2-3; Eccles 11, 25-26;
 Is 47, 10-11.

Matt 26, 31-35.

See also Distrust of self

Unreasonableness of our presuming

1 Kings 2, 9; Job 40, 3-9; Ps 48, 7-9; Ps 88, 49.
 2 Cor 3, 4-5; 2 Cor 4, 7.

Presuming in our own wisdom

Job 42, 1-3; Prov 3, 5-7; Eccles 3, 22-26.

Unreasonableness of presuming in our own wisdom

Job 21, 22; Job 22, 2; Job 26, 3-4; Prov 20, 24.

Presuming in our own justice and merit

Deut 9, 1-5; Eccles 7, 5; Jer 2, 35; Jer 30, 11.
 Rom 10, 2-3; 1 Cor 9, 27; 1 Cor 10, 12.

Unreasonableness of presuming in our own justice and merit

Ex 34, 6-7; Job 4, 17-19; Job 9, 14-20 & 32; Job 15, 14-15;
 Job 25, 4-6; Ps 142, 2; Prov 20, 9; Eccles 7, 21.
 John 8, 3-7; 1 Cor 4, 4; 2 Cor 10, 18; James 3, 2; 1 John 1, 8.

PRESUMPTION

Prov 28, 14; Eccles 7, 9; Eccles 1, 27-28; Eccles 2, 1; Eccles
 18, 27; Eccles 35, 23-24; Eccles 37, 3.

PRIDE

Judith 9, 16; Job 11, 12; Job 15, 20; Ps 9, 17-18; Prov 16, 19;
Ecclus 10, 22; Ecclus 25, 3-4; Is 16, 6; Jer 48, 29-30;
Amos 8, 7.

See also Proud

Foolishness of pride

Job 7, 17; Ps 8, 5; Ps 143, 3-4; Prov 21, 24; Is 10, 15; 2 Mach
9, 8-12.

1 Cor 4, 7; Gal 6, 3.

Pride of life

Ezech 28, 17; Amos 6, 14.

Foolishness of pride of life

Gen 3, 19-23; Job 1, 21; Job 10, 9; Job 17, 14; Job 34, 15;
Job 38, 4; Ps 29, 10; Ps 102, 14-16; Eccles 3, 20; Wis 5,
8-14; Wis 7, 6; Ecclus 10, 9-13; Ecclus 17, 30-31; Ecclus
18, 7-8; Ecclus 33, 10; 1 Mach 2, 62-63.

1 Tim 6, 7; James 4, 13-16.

See also Powerlessness

Pride of intellect

Gen 3, 4-5; Job 37, 24; Ps 130, 1; Prov 25, 27; Ecclus 32, 6;
Is 10, 12-13; Ezech 28, 3-5.

Matt 11, 25-26; 2 Cor 10, 4-5; James 3, 13.

Foolishness of pride of intellect

Job 11, 7-8; Job 15, 8; Ps 145, 4; Eccles 7, 1 & 30; Eccles 8,
17; Wis 9, 5 & 13-17; Ecclus 3, 22-26.

1 Cor 1, 27; 1 Cor 3, 18-20; 1 Cor 8, 2.

See also Knowledge of man is little

Spiritual pride

Deut 9, 4-6; Job 10, 15; Jer 2, 35.

Luke 17, 9-10; Luke 18, 9-14.

PRIEST

Christ the priest

Ps 109, 4.

Heb 2, 17; Heb 3, 1; Heb 4, 14-15; Heb 5, 8-10; Heb 6, 20;

Heb 7, 24-27; Heb 8, 1-3; Heb 9, 11-12; Heb 10, 19-21.

The priest

Num 18, 20; Ps 42, 3-4; Ps 55, 5; Ps 72, 25-26; Ps 109, 4;

Is 52, 7; Nahum 1, 15.

Matt 5, 13-16; Rom 1, 1; 1 Cor 3, 9; 2 Cor 5, 20; Heb 7, 1-4.

Priest chosen by God

Lev 20, 26; Num 16, 9; Deut 18, 5; 2 Paral 29, 11; Ps 43, 10; Ps 45, 20-21; Ps 64, 5; Ps 77, 70-71.

Matt 9, 37-38; Mark 3, 13; John 10, 1-2 & 9; John 15, 16; John 17, 6-9 & 18; Rom 10, 14-15; 2 Cor 3, 5-6; 2 Cor 5, 18-20; Eph 4, 1; 2 Thess 1, 11; 1 Tim 1, 12; 2 Tim 1, 8-9; Heb 5, 1-6.

Duties of a priest

1. *To guide souls*

Ps 77, 72; Is 42, 6-7; Is 62, 10; Malach 2, 6.
John 10, 2-4.

2. *To teach and preach*

Ps 50, 15; Eccclus 45, 20-21; Is 40, 9-10; Is 61, 1-2; Jer 1, 7-8.

Matt 10, 27; Acts 26, 15-18; Eph 3, 8-9; Col 1, 27-28; Col 4, 3-4; 1 Tim 4, 6 & 11 & 16.

3. *To rebuke*

Is 58, 1.

2 Tim 2, 24-25; 2 Tim 4, 2; Titus 2, 15.

4. *To watch and guard*

Is 21, 8 & 11; Is 40, 11; Is 62, 6.

Luke 15, 4-5; John 10, 11-14; 2 Tim 4-5.

To feed souls

Ps 77, 70-72; Is 40, 11; Jer 3, 15; Jer 23, 4; Ezech 34, 1-2.

1 Peter 5, 20.

6. *To comfort and heal*

Is 61, 1-3.

Matt 10, 5-8; Heb 5, 1-2.

7. *To give good example*

Matt 5, 16; 2 Cor 2, 15; 1 Tim 4, 12; Titus 2, 7-8.

8. *To pray and offer sacrifice*

Wis 18, 21; Eccclus 45, 20; Jer 18, 20.

Heb 5, 1-3; Heb 8, 3.

9. *To praise God*

Ps 134, 1-2; Dan 3, 84-85.

Responsibility of the priest

Num 18, 5; 1 Kings 12, 23; Jer 48, 10; Ezech 3, 17-21; Osee 4, 9.

Luke 12, 48; Rom 1, 14-15; 1 Cor 9, 16-17; 2 Tim 1, 14;
Heb 13, 17; James 3, 1.

Fidelity of the priest

John 17, 4; Acts 20, 24; Acts 21, 13; Rom 11, 13-14; 1 Cor
4, 1-2; Col 4, 17; 1 Thess 2, 4-6; 1 Tim 4, 6; 1 Tim 6, 20-
21; 2 Tim 2, 15; 2 Tim 4, 5.

Humility of the priest

1 Cor 3, 7; 1 Cor 9, 27; 2 Cor 4, 5.

Learning of the priest

Lev 10, 10-11; Jer 3, 15; Osee 4, 6; Malach 2, 7.
Matt 5, 14-16; Matt 10, 16; 1 Tim 1, 5-7; 1 Tim 4, 12-16;
2 Tim 2, 15; Titus 1, 9; Titus 2, 7-8.

Sanctity of the priest

1 Kings 6, 20; 1 Esd 8, 28; Ps 14, 1-3; Ps 23, 3-5; Ps 77,
70-72; Ps 131, 16; Eccles 50, 12; Malach 2, 6; 1 Mach 4,
42-43.
John 17, 19; 2 Cor 4, 2; 1 Thess 2, 10; 2 Tim 3, 16-17.

Sanctity commanded

Ex 29, 37; Lev 10, 3; Lev 11, 44; Lev 20, 26; Lev 21, 1 & 6-8;
Is 52, 11.

Sanctity exhorted

2 Paral 6, 41; Ps 131, 8-9.
2 Cor 6, 4-10; Eph 4, 1; 1 Tim 4, 14; 1 Tim 6, 11-14.

Self-denial of the priest

Deut 33, 8-10.
Matt 10, 9-10 & 37-38; Matt 16, 24; Matt 19, 27-29; John
17, 16; Acts 3, 6; 1 Cor 9, 27; 2 Cor 1, 8-10; 2 Cor 13, 9;
Gal 6, 14; Philip 3, 7-11; Col 1, 24.

Sobriety of the priest

Lev 10, 8-9.
1 Tim 3, 2-3; 2 Tim 4-5; Titus 1, 7-8.

Zeal of the priest

Ps 68, 10.
John 4, 34; John 20, 18-20; John 26, 28-29; Rom 1, 11-12;
Rom 10, 1; 1 Cor 9, 19-23; 2 Cor 4, 1; 2 Cor 11, 28-29;
2 Cor 12, 14-15; Philip 1, 14-18; 1 Thess 2, 8 & 19-20;
1 Thess 3, 7-10; 2 Tim 2, 3-4; 2 Tim 4, 1-5; 3 John 4.

Motives for zeal of the priest

Dan 12, 3.
Matt 9, 37-38; John 4, 35-36; 2 Cor 4, 13; James 5, 19-20.

Reward of the priest

Ps 91, 14-16.

John 17, 4-5 & 24; 1 Tim 3, 13; 2 Tim 4, 7-8; 1 Peter 5, 2-4.

Respect for the priest

1 Kings 26, 9; 2 Kings 1, 14; 4 Kings 2, 23-24; Ps 117, 26.

Matt 10, 40; Luke 10, 16; John 13, 20; 1 Tim 4, 12; Titus 2, 15; Heb 12, 9.

Encouraged to respect priests

Ps 104, 15; Eccclus 7, 31-33.

1 Cor 4, 1; 1 Cor 16, 10-11; Philip 2, 25-29; 1 Thess 5, 12-13; 1 Tim 5, 17; Heb 13, 7.

Prayer of Christ for the priest

John 17, 6-26.

Bad priest

1 Kings 2, 12-17; Eccles 8, 10; Is 28, 7; Is 56, 10-12; Jer 10, 21; Jer 50, 6; Ezech 22, 26; Ezech 34, 2-5 & 18-19; Mich 3, 11-12; Malach 1, 7-8; 2 Mach 4, 14-16.

Matt 5, 13; Matt 7, 15-16; Matt 23, 1-4 & 13; Luke 6, 52; John 6, 71-72; John 10, 12-13; Rom 2, 19-25.

Punishment of the bad priests

2 Esd 13, 29; Job 12, 17; Is 22, 15-19; Jer 6, 13-15; Jer 23, 1-2 & 11-12; Ezech 34, 7-10; Osee 5, 1-2; Zach 11, 16-17; Malach 2, 1-2 & 8-9.

Matt 7, 22-23.

PRIESTHOOD

Lev 21, 16-23; 2 Paral 26, 16-19.

Great privilege

Num 16, 9; Ps 15, 5-6; Ps 22, 5-6; Ps 26, 4; Ps 64, 5; Ps 83, 2-5 & 11; Ps 115, 12-13; Is 49, 6.

John 15, 15.

PROCRASTINATION

Prov 3, 28; Eccclus 5, 8-9.

Luke 9, 59-62.

See also Lazy and laziness

PRODIGALITY

Eccclus 18, 33.

Luke 15, 11-16.

PROFANITY

See Cursing

PROPHECIES OF CHRIST

See Christ, prophecies of

PROPHECIES OF THE OLD TESTAMENT

See Christ, prophecies of, fulfilled in Old Testament

PROTECTOR

God is our protector

Gen 15, 1; Gen 28, 15; Ex 14, 14; Ps 17, 3 & 17-20 & 31;
Ps 26, 1-5; Ps 27, 7-8; Ps 32, 20; Ps 36, 23-24 & 39; Ps 45,
8; Ps 53, 6; Ps 88, 19; Ps 90, 1-5 & 7 & 10-12; Ps 120, 4-7;
Ps 128, 1-2; Ecclus 2, 13; Ecclus 34, 19-20; Is 49, 2;
Is 51, 12-13 & 16.

2 Cor 1, 9-10; 1 Peter 3, 13-14.

Recognition of God, our protector

Ps 3, 4-6; Ps 17, 36; Ps 30, 5; Ps 60, 5; Ps 62, 8-9; Ps 63, 3;
Ps 70, 6; Ps 138, 13; Ecclus 51, 2-7.

Prayers for God's protection

Tob 5, 21; Job 17, 3; Ps 16, 8-9; Ps 19, 2-3; Ps 30, 3; Ps 70,
3-4 & 7-8; Ps 139, 5; Ps 140, 8-9; Ps 143, 7-8; Is 33, 2;
2 Mach 15, 22-24.

PROUD

Proud are tormented by God

Job 10, 16.

Apoc 18, 7.

Proud are humbled by God

Ps 17, 28; Ps 88, 11; Ps 118, 21; Prov 29, 23; Ecclus 21, 5;
Is 2, 11-12; Is 13, 11; Is 14, 11-16; Is 23, 8-9; Jer 48, 29 &
38-42; Jer 49, 16; Jer 50, 32; Dan 4, 34; Dan 5, 20-21;
Ab 1, 3-4; Hab 2, 5; Soph 2, 15; 2 Mach 9, 8-12.

Matt 19, 30; Luke 1, 51-52; Luke 14, 11; Acts 12, 21-23.

Proud destroyed by God

Num 15, 30-31; Job 20, 6-9; Prov 15, 25; Prov 16, 19; Prov
18, 12; Ecclus 10, 17-21; Ecclus 35, 23; Ezech 28, 1-2 &
6-10; Soph 2, 9-10; Malach 4, 1; 2 Mach 15, 1-6 & 28.

Prayer that God may punish the proud

Judith 6, 15; Ps 11, 4-5; Ps 73, 3 & 23; Ps 93, 2.

See also Pride

PROVIDENCE

*Providence of God*Deut 33, 26-27; Judith 9, 5; Eccles 7, 15; Ecclus 11, 14;
Ecclus 16, 26-30.

Matt 20, 15.

*Providence of God cares for us*Deut 8, 5; Job 10, 12; Ps 90, 4 & 11-12; Ps 110, 5; Ps 135,
1 & 25; Ps 144, 15-16; Ps 145, 7; Wis 11, 26; Wis 12, 13.

Matt 6, 28-33; Matt 10, 29-31; 1 Peter 5, 7.

*Providence orders all things for man*Gen 8, 21-22; Job 5, 8-10; Job 28, 24-26; Job 36, 27-31;
Job 37, 6-13; Ps 64, 10-14; Ps 66, 6-7; Ps 88, 10; Ps 103,
13-23; Ps 118, 90-91; Ps 146, 7-8; Wis 14, 1-5; Ecclus
43, 26-28; Jer 5, 24; Amos 5, 8.

Matt 5, 45; Acts 14, 16.

*Providence cares for the animals*Job 38, 41; Ps 103, 10-29; Ps 144, 15-16; Ps 146, 7-9; Prov
6, 6-8.

Matt 6, 26; Matt 10, 29; Luke 12, 6.

*Examples of providence*Gen 45, 4-8; Gen 50, 19-20; Ex 9, 13-16; Deut 1, 31;
Deut 32, 9-11; Tob 13, 3-4.*Denying providence*

Eccles 5, 5; Soph 1, 12; Malach 2, 17.

PRUDENCE

Prov 1, 17; Prov 14, 8 & 33; Prov 19, 8 & 14; Prov 22, 3;
Ecclus 9, 21.

Matt 10, 16; 1 Cor 14, 20; 1 Peter 4, 7.

See also Wisdom*Value of prudence*

Prov 3, 13-15; Prov 16, 16.

*Prudence in conduct*Prov 13, 10 & 16; Prov 14, 15; Prov 28, 26; Ecclus 8, 21;
Ecclus 11, 9-10; Ecclus 13, 12-17; Ecclus 33, 20-24;
Ecclus 37, 7-14 & 20; Ecclus 42, 7.

Eph 5, 15-16; Col 4, 5.

Prudence in words

Ps 36, 30; Prov 29, 11; Eccles 3, 1-7; Eccles 5, 1-2; Eccles 8, 5; Eccles 11, 8; Eccles 18, 19; Eccles 20, 5-7; Eccles 21, 17 & 28-29; Eccles 27, 8; Eccles 32, 4-5 & 10-13; Eccles 33, 4.

Col 4, 6; James 1, 19.

See also Tongue, control of the

Prudence in words commended

Prov 10, 19; Prov 15, 23; Prov 16, 24; Prov 17, 27; Prov 25, 11; Eccles 20, 13 & 29.

Prudence in words necessary

Prov 10, 19; Prov 12, 19; Prov 13, 13; Prov 18, 13; Prov 25, 8-10; Eccles 8, 22; Eccles 9, 25; Eccles 19, 8-9; Eccles 20, 8.

PUNISHMENT

Acknowledgment that we deserve

See Acknowledgment of sin

Punishment given us by God according to our deserts

See Rewarded according to our deserts

See Justice of God

Punishment of sinners, God takes His time in the

See Time in dealing with us, God takes His

See also Sin, punishment of

Punishment, temporal

Gen 3, 17-19; Num 12, 1-15; Num 20, 12; Num 27, 12-14; 2 Kings 12, 13-14; Wis 10, 1-2.

Punishments promised by Christ for evil

See Christ, promises of

PURGATORY

2 Mach 12, 43-46.

Alluded to or implied

Eccles 7, 37.

Matt 5, 25-26; Matt 12, 32; Luke 12, 58-59; 1 Cor 3, 13-15;

Peter 3, 18-20; (compare Matt 12, 36 with Apoc 21, 27).

PURITY

See Chastity

See also Unchastity

See also Adultery

PURITY OF HEART

See Heart, purity

PURITY OF INTENTION

See Intention, purity of



QUARRELS

Prov 3, 30; Prov 15, 1; Prov 16, 28; Prov 17, 1 & 11 & 19;
Prov 18, 6; Prov 19, 13; Prov 21, 19; Prov 26, 17; Prov 27,
15-16; Prov 30, 33; Eccles 27, 16; Eccles 28, 10-11 & 13.
2 Tim 2, 24.

See also Dissensions

QUARRELSOMENESS

See Murmuring

QUESTIONING OF GOD'S ACTIONS

Job 9, 1-4 & 12-15; Job 21, 22; Job 26, 3-4; Job 34, 23; Job
40, 1-3; Eccles 7, 1 & 30; Eccles 8, 4; Wis 12, 12; Is 45,
9-10; Dan 4, 32.

Rom 9, 18-21.

See also Ways of God

See also Mysteries of God

See also Judgments of God

REASON FOR OUR FAITH

Prov 22, 17-21; Prov 27, 11; Wis 6, 10-11; Eccles 5, 13-14;
Eccles 8, 11-12; Eccles 42, 8.

Col 4, 5-6; Titus 1, 7-9; 1 Peter 3, 15.

REBELLION

Rebellion against God

1 Kings 15, 23; 2 Paral 13, 12; Job 21, 13-15; Ps 2, 2-4; Ps
11, 4-5; Ps 72, 27; Wis 3, 10; Eccles 46, 8; Jer 2, 20 & 31.

See also Sin is rebellion against God

RECTITUDE

See Path of rectitude

REDEEMER

Ps 44, 3; Ps 71, 17; Ps 117, 22; Is 12, 2; Is 43, 11; Osee 13,
4; Hab 3, 18; 1 Mach 4, 11.

Matt 1, 21; Mark 12, 6-10; Luke 19, 10; John 1, 29; John
12, 32 & 47; Acts 5, 30-31; 1 Tim 2, 5-6; Heb 1, 3; 1 John
2, 2; Apoc 1, 5-6.

See also Christ is our Redeemer

Figures of the Redeemer

Gen 22, 3-10; Ex 12, 3-13 & 47; Lev 16, 10 & 21-23; Num
21, 8-9; Wis 16, 5-7.

Longing for the Redeemer

Num 24, 17; Is 16, 1; Is 17, 7; Is 45, 8; Is 62, 1; Is 64, 1;
Ag 2, 8.

Promise of the coming of the Redeemer

Gen 49, 10; Num 24, 17; Is 7, 14; Is 35, 4; Is 42, 1-4; Is 61,
1-3; Is 62, 1-2 & 11-12; Osee 13, 14; Mich 5, 2; Ag 2, 7-8;
Zach 9, 9.

The coming of the Redeemer

Is 9, 6-7; Bar 3, 38; Bar 13, 32-33.

Gal 4, 4-5; Heb 1, 1-2.

See also Incarnation

REDEMPTION

Need of redemption

Ps 48, 7-9.

Rom 3, 23-24; Eph 2, 12-13; Col 1, 21-22.

See also Corruption of the world

See also Salvation

Hope of redemption

Ps 48, 16; Ps 129, 6-8; Eccclus 34, 15.

Titus 2, 13-14.

Recognition of a redemption

Ps 30, 6; Ps 110, 9.

1 John 4, 14; Apoc 5, 9.

Gratitude for the redemption

Ps 102, 1-4; Ps 106, 1-2.

Luke 1, 68-69.

*Price of the redemption*1. *Humiliation of Christ*

Ps 21, 7-8; Is 50, 6; Is 52, 14; Is 53, 3; Lam 3, 30.

Philip 2, 5-8; Heb 12, 2-3.

2. *Christ bears our sins*

Is 53, 4 & 11-12.

2 Cor 5, 21; Gal 3, 13; 1 Peter 2, 24.

3. *Sorrows of Christ*

Ps 38, 3; Ps 54, 13-15; Ps 68, 21; Ps 108, 4-5; Is 53, 3; Lam 1, 12.

Matt 26, 37-38; Matt 27, 46; Luke 22, 47-48.

4. *Sufferings of Christ*

Cant 3, 11; Is 1, 6; Is 53, 4-5.

Luke 24, 26; Col 2, 13-14; Heb 5, 8-9; 1 Peter 2, 21-24.

5. *Shedding of His blood*

Matt 26, 27-28; Acts 20, 28; Eph 1, 7; Col 1, 19-20; Heb 9, 11-19 & 22; Heb 13, 12; 1 Peter 1, 18-19; Apoc 5, 9.

6. *Sacrifice of His life*

Matt 20, 28; John 3, 4-15; John 10, 11-18; John 11, 49-52;

John 12, 24-25; Philip 2, 8; Heb 2, 9; Heb 9, 26-28; Heb 15, 15-17.

REDEMPTION, FRUITS OF THE

Freedom from sin and the devil

Ps 67, 19; Ps 123, 7.

Luke 1, 68-69 & 71-75; Acts 26, 18; Rom 6, 17-22; Gal 1, 3-4; Col 1, 12-13; Heb 2, 14-15; 1 John 3, 8.

Forgiveness of sins

Acts 13, 38; Acts 26, 18; Rom 3, 24-25; Col 1, 14; Titus 2, 14; Heb 9, 26-28; 1 John 3, 5; Apoc 1, 4-5.

See also Forgiveness of sin

Peace and reconciliation with God

Ps 71, 7.

Rom 5, 1 & 10; 2 Cor 5, 18-19; Eph 2, 14-17; Col 1, 19-22.

See also Peace with God

Light of faith

Acts 26, 18; 2 Cor 4, 6; 1 John 2, 8.

See also Faith, a gift of God

Justification

Rom 3, 24; Rom 5, 19; 1 Cor 6, 11; Heb 10, 10-14.

See also Justification, Christ's merit

Adoption of children of God

Is 43, 1.

Rom 8, 15; Gal 4, 4-5; Eph 1, 5; 1 John 3, 1.

See also Children, we are God's adopted

Special blessings

Rom 8, 32; Eph 2, 18-19; Eph 4, 7-8; Apoc 1, 4-6.

Everlasting life

John 3, 14-16; John 10, 10; Rom 5, 17-21; 1 Cor 15, 21-22;

1 Thess 5, 9-10; 2 Tim 1, 10; Titus 3, 4-7; Heb 5, 8-9;

1 Peter 3, 22.

See also Heaven, we are heirs of

Happiness of heaven

Acts 26, 18; Col 1, 12-13; 2 Thess 2, 12-13; 1 Peter 1, 3-4.

REFUGE, GOD IS OUR

2 Kings 22, 2-3; Ps 17, 2-3; Ps 30, 3-4; Ps 31, 7; Ps 45, 2-3;

Ps 58, 17-18; Ps 70, 3; Ps 89, 1; Ps 90, 2 & 9; Ps 142, 9;

Is 25, 1 & 4; Jer 16, 19; Jer 17, 14.

REGRET

*Regret for lost innocence**See Innocence**Regret for lost opportunities**See Opportunities, regret for lost*

REJECTION

*Rejection of God's grace**See Grace, abuse of God's**God rejects no one that seeks Him*

John 6, 37; John 14, 21; Acts 10, 34-35; Rom 2, 14-16.

REJOICE IN THE LORD, EXHORTATION TO

See Joy, spiritual

REJOICING AT THE MISFORTUNE OF OTHERS

Job 31, 14 & 29; Prov 17, 5; Prov 24, 17-18; Eccclus 18, 8;
Eccclus 27, 32.

RELAPSE INTO SIN

Prov 26, 11; Eccclus 24, 30-31; Jer 2, 36.

Matt 12, 43-45; John 5, 14; Gal 4, 9; Gal 5, 1; Heb 6, 4-8;
2 Peter 2, 20-22.*See also Habit of sin*

RELICS, VENERATION OF

4 Kings 13, 20-21; Eccclus 48, 14-15; Is 11, 10.
Matt 9, 20-21; Acts 19, 11-12.

RELIGIOUS

See Priest

REMEMBERING

God remembers all things

Job 10, 13; Osee 9, 3; Amos 8, 7.

1 Cor 15, 58; Heb 6, 10.

*Remembering God*Tob 4, 6; Ps 62, 7-8; Ps 76, 4; Eccles 12, 1; Eccclus 9, 23;
Eccclus 14, 22; Is 26, 8.

See also Presence of God, we must keep in the
See also Near God, we must keep

REMORSE

Ps 50, 5; Ps 87, 17-18; Prov 5, 11-14; Wis 5, 2-9 & 13-14;
 Wis 11, 12-13; Ecclus 14, 1-2; Is 38, 15; Jer 2, 19; Amos
 9, 3.
 Matt 27, 3-5; Mark 9, 42-43.
See also Repentance
See also Sin, sorrow for

REPENTANCE

See also Penance and repentance

True repentance

Deut 4, 29; 3 Kings 4, 29; Tob 13, 8; Ps 37, 18-19; Ps 84, 9;
 Ecclus 5, 5; Jer 24, 7; Lam 3, 40-41; Bar 4, 28.
 Luke 3, 8.
See also Sin, God's hate for
See also Sin, Sorrow for
See also Mercy, God's mercy to repentant sinners

False repentance

Ecclus 34, 22-23 & 30-31; Is 58, 1-5.

Necessity of repentance

Ps 7, 13-14; Ecclus 2, 22.
 Matt 3, 8-11; Luke 13, 3; Acts 2, 37-38; Acts 3, 19.

God calls us to repent

Wis 12, 1-2; Is 22, 12; Ezech 18, 23 & 30.
 Acts 17, 30-31.

Time for repentance

Wis 12, 19-21; Is 55, 6.
 John 7, 33-34; Heb 4, 16.

Efficacy of repentance

3 Kings 8, 38-39; 3 Kings 9, 35-36; Ps 50, 19; Wis 11, 24;
 Ecclus 17, 20; Is 57, 15; Jer 8, 22; Jer 18, 8; Jer 29, 13;
 Ezech 18, 21-32; Ezech 33, 14-16.
 Luke 23, 39-43; Acts 3, 19; 2 Cor 7, 10; Apoc 22, 14.

REPUTATION, VALUE OF A GOOD

See Name, value of a good

RESIGNATION TO GOD'S WILL

See Will of God, conforming to the
See Trials and tribulation

RESOLUTIONS, GOOD

Job 27, 3-5; Ps 76, 11; Ps 118, 8 & 106.

RESPECT

Respect for holy places

See House of God, reverence for

Respect for holy things

Num 4, 15; 1 Kings 21, 3-6; 2 Kings 6, 6-10.

Matt 7, 6.

Respect for priests

See Priest, respect for

REST

Rest from labor and troubles of this life

Ex 33, 14; Job 3, 17; Job 7, 1-3; Job 17, 16; Ps 54, 7; Ps 93,
 12-13; Ps 114, 7.

2 Thess 1, 6-7.

Rest, the reward for serving God

Job 11, 14 & 18-19; Ps 94, 10-11; Wis 3, 9; Is 58, 10-11.

Matt 11, 29; Heb 4, 3 & 9-11; Apoc 14, 13.

RESTITUTION

Ex 22, 1-4 & 16-17; Lev 6, 1-5; Num 5, 6-8; Ezech 33,
 14-15.

Luke 19, 8-9.

See also Atonement

RESTITUTION FOR OUR SINS

See Redemption

RESURRECTION

Foretold by David

Acts 2, 24-31.

Foretold by Christ

Matt 12, 39-40; Matt 16, 4 & 21; Matt 17, 21-22; Matt 20,

18-19; Matt 26, 31-32; Matt 27, 62-64; Mark 9, 8-9;
John 2, 18-22.

Declared by Christ

Matt 28, 1-9; Mark 16, 1-9; Luke 24, 1-8; John 20, 1-17;
Acts 2, 22-24 & 31-32; 1 Cor 15, 3-8 & 14-20.

RESURRECTION OF THE DEAD

Job 19, 25-27; Is 26, 19-21; Dan 12, 2; 2 Mach 7, 9 & 10-11
& 14 & 22-23; 2 Mach 12, 43-44.

Luke 14, 13-14; Luke 20, 35-38; John 5, 28-29; John 6,
40-45 & 55; John 11, 23-25; Acts 24, 14-15; 1 Cor 6, 14;
1 Cor 15, 12-17 & 20-22 & 29-32 & 35-38 & 42-44 & 51-
53; 1 Thess 4, 12-17; Apoc 20, 12-13.

RETURN TO GOD

Job 22, 23-28; Jer 3, 22.

2 Cor 3, 15-16.

See also Delay of conversion

See also New spirit

Exhortation to return to God

Ecclus 17, 23; Is 31, 6; Is 46, 8; Jer 3, 1 & 12; Lam 3, 40;
Malach 3, 7.

REVENGE

Deut 32, 35; Job 31, 29-30 & 40; Ps 7, 4-6; Ps 93, 1.

Revenge forbidden by God

Lev 19, 18.

Matt 5, 38-39.

See also Forgiving injury

See also Love of enemies

Exhortation against revenge

Prov 20, 22; Prov 24, 29; Ecclus 8, 8; Ecclus 10, 6; Ecclus
28, 6.

Rom 12, 14-21; 1 Thess 5, 15; 1 Peter 3, 9.

REWARD

God is our reward

Gen 15, 1; Ps 15, 5-6; Ps 118, 57.

Rewards of Christ

See Christ, promises of

Certainty of the reward

2 Paral 15, 7; Tob 2, 18; Ps 36, 4; Ps 83, 13; Ps 118, 112;
 Prov 11, 18; Prov 28, 18; Ecclus 27, 9.
 John 4, 36; John 12, 26; John 14, 2-3; Col 3, 23-24; 2 Tim
 4, 7-8; Heb 6, 10; James 1, 12.

Greatness of the reward

2 Paral 25, 9; Tob 4, 23; Ps 30, 20; Wis 3, 5; Ecclus 18, 22;
 Is 64, 4.
 Matt 5, 11-12; Luke 15, 31; Rom 8, 18; 1 Cor 2, 9; 1 Cor 9,
 24-25; 1 Peter 1, 3-4; 1 Peter 5, 4.

There is a reward in this life

Ps 1, 1-3; Ps 91, 13-16; Ps 127, 1-4; Prov 10, 24; Prov 11,
 5-6; Eccles 2, 26; Ecclus 43, 37; Is 1, 19.

Blessing of God, the reward

Ps 5, 13; Ps 113, 12-13; Prov 3, 33; Prov 10, 22; Ecclus
 11, 24.

Become chosen people of God, the reward

Ex 19, 5; Amos 5, 14; Malach 3, 16-18.
 Matt 5, 9; Matt 12, 47-50; John 8, 31-32; Philip 4, 9; Apoc
 21, 3-7.

Peace and security, the reward

Ps 111, 7-8; Prov 1, 33; Prov 3, 1-2; Is 32, 18; Is 48, 18;
 Jer 6, 16.
 Matt 11, 28-29; Rom 2, 10.

Grace in this life, the reward

Wis 3, 9 & 13-14; Ecclus 11, 17.
 Apoc 3, 10.

Happiness of the just

See Just, the happiness of the

Eternal life, the reward of the just

Ps 20, 5; Ps 33, 13-15; Ps 36, 27-28; Ps 102, 2-5; Ps 117, 17;
 Wis 3, 1-4; Wis 5, 16.
 Matt 19, 29; Matt 25, 46; John 8, 51; John 10, 27-28; John
 12, 25; Rom 2, 6-7; Rom 6, 5-8; 1 John 2, 25; Apoc 2, 7 &
 11; Apoc 20, 6.

Happiness of heaven

Ps 14, 1-5; Ps 20, 4-7; Ps 36, 29; Ps 111, 9; Ps 117, 19-20;
 Ps 139, 14; Wis 3, 7-8; Wis 5, 5 & 17; Ecclus 26, 12; Is
 33, 15-17; Is 56, 4-7; Is 58, 7-11; Bar 5, 2-4.
 Matt 5, 3-10; Matt 13, 30; Matt 25, 21 & 34; Luke 3, 77;

Philip 3, 20-21; Col 3, 4; 1 Thess 4, 12-16; 2 Peter 1, 10-11; Apoc 2, 17 & 26; Apoc 3, 4-5 & 12 & 21; Apoc 7, 13-17; Apoc 21, 2-7; Apoc 22, 4-5.

See also Heaven, place of happiness

Prayer to reward the just

Ruth 2, 12.

John 17, 24.

Reward according to our deserts

Job 34, 11; Ps 61, 13; Prov 12, 14; Prov 24, 12; Ecclus 11, 28; Ecclus 16, 13-15; Ecclus 35, 23-24; Is 3, 10-11; Jer 32, 19; Ezech 18, 20 & 30; Osee 12, 2; Malach 3, 18.

Matt 16, 27; John 5, 28-29; Rom 2, 5-8; 1 Cor 3, 8; 2 Cor 5, 10; Gal 6, 7-9; 2 Tim 4, 14; 1 Peter 1, 17; Apoc 2, 23; Apoc 20, 12-15; Apoc 22, 12.

See also Justice of God

See also Judge, God is a just

RICH

Ps 143, 13-15; Prov 22, 2; Prov 28, 6 & 11; Ecclus 25, 3-4; Amos 6, 1-7.

Luke 1, 53; Luke 6, 24; Luke 16, 19-26; James 1, 9-11; 1 John 3, 17.

Adulation and subservience

Prov 14, 20; Eccles 10, 19 & 26; Eccles 13, 25-28.

James 2, 1-4.

RICHES

Dangers of riches

Prov 30, 8-9; Ecclus 11, 10; Ecclus 14, 3; Ecclus 21, 5; Ecclus 31, 6-7; Jer 22, 21; Osee 13, 6.

Matt 13, 3-7 & 22; Matt 19, 21-24; Mark 10, 23-24; 1 Tim 6, 9-10; James 5, 1-3.

Vanity of riches

Job 20, 15; Job 27, 19; Job 30, 15; Ps 36, 16-17; Ps 38, 6-7; Ps 48, 7-9 & 11-12 & 17-20; Ps 51, 8-9; Ps 75, 6; Prov 11, 4 & 28; Prov 20, 21; Eccles 2, 8-11; Eccles 4, 7-8; Eccles 5, 10 & 12-15; Wis 5, 8-12; Ecclus 11, 18-20; Ecclus 40, 13; Bar 3, 16-19; Soph 1, 18.

Matt 6, 19; Luke 12, 16-21; 1 Tim 6, 7; Apoc 3, 17.

See also Detachment from earthly things, motives for

Love of riches

Job 31, 14 & 24-25; Ps 61, 11; Eccles 5, 9; Ecclus 7, 20;
Ecclus 10, 10; Ecclus 27, 1; Ecclus 31, 1 & 5-7.
Matt 6, 24; Matt 26, 14-16; John 12, 4-6; 1 Tim 3, 8;
1 Tim 6, 9-10.

See also Covetousness

Right use of riches

Eccles 5, 18; Eccles 7, 12-13; Ecclus 13, 30; Ecclus 18, 25;
Ecclus 31, 8-11.
Luke 16, 9; 1 Tim 6, 17-19.

Ill-gotten riches

See Goods, ill-gotten

True riches

Ps 38, 8; Prov 8, 18-21; Prov 10, 22; Wis 8, 5; Ecclus 29, 14;
Is 33, 6.
Matt 6, 19-21; Matt 19, 21; Luke 12, 33; 1 Cor 1, 4-5; 2 Cor
6, 4 & 10; 1 Tim 6, 17-19; Apoc 2, 9; Apoc 3, 18.

RIDICULE

See Scoffer

RIGHTEOUSNESS

See Path of rectitude

RULERS, DUTIES OF

Ps 2, 10; Wis 6, 2-10; Ecclus 32, 1-3.
See also Judges

S

SABBATH, SANCTITY OF

See Lord's day

SACRAMENTS

Ps 64, 10; Is 12, 3; Zach 13, 1.

See Individual sacraments; e.g., Baptism

SACRIFICE PLEASES GOD

Ps 4, 6; Ps 50, 18-19; Ps 115, 17; Prov 16, 5; Ecclus 35, 8-9;
Mich 6, 6-8; Malach 1, 10-11.

Heb 1, 10-11; 1 Peter 2, 5.

SADNESS

Ps 41, 6; Ps 136, 1-4; Prov 12, 25; Prov 17, 22; Prov 35, 20;
Ecclus 11, 29; Ecclus 14, 2; Ecclus 25, 17-18; Ecclus 30,
22-26; Ecclus 38, 19-21.

See also Sorrowing

SAINTS

Deut 33, 2-3; 1 Kings 2, 9; Ps 36, 28; Ps 96, 10; Ps 115, 15;
Wis 4, 14-15.

See also Saved, the

See also Just, the

Happiness of the saints

Ps 49, 4-5; Ps 109, 3; Ps 131, 9-16; Ps 149, 5; Cant 3, 11;
Ecclus 45, 1-2.

Eph 3, 17-18; Col 1, 12; Apoc 7, 9 & 13-17.

Saints praise and glorify God

Ps 29, 5; Ps 144, 10-12; Ps 149, 5-6; Ecclus 42, 17.

Apoc 1, 9-10.

Saints are worthy of honor

Ps 138, 17; Ps 149, 5-9; Wis 3, 6; Ecclus 23, 10.
1 Cor 6, 2-3; Eph 2, 19.

God glorified the saints

Ps 67, 36; Ps 88, 8.
2 Thess 1, 7-10.

Saints are like to angels

Matt 22, 30; Luke 20, 35-36.

Saints know what passes among us

Luke 15, 7-10.

Prayer to the saints

Gen 20, 3-7 & 17; Ex 32, 9-14; Num 11, 10-14; Num 14, 19-20; Num 16, 44-48; 1 Kings 7, 7-10; Job 42, 7-10; Ps 105, 21-23; Wis 18, 20-22; 2 Mach 3, 31-33.
James 5, 16.

Veneration of the saints

Ps 138, 17; Ecclus 23, 10; Ecclus 48, 11.

Communion of saints in heaven

2 Mach 15, 13-14.
Eph 2, 19-21.

Communion of saints on earth

Rom 12, 5; Eph 1, 22-23.

Communion in purgatory

2 Mach 12, 43-46.

SALVATION

See also Redemption

See also Works, good, and salvation

Importance of salvation

Matt 16, 26; Luke 10, 20 & 40-42; 2 Cor 4, 18; Heb 2, 1-3.
See also Justification

God is our salvation

2 Kings 23, 5; Ps 34, 3; Ps 117, 21; Is 12, 2; Is 33, 2.

Salvation is from God

Ps 36, 39; Ps 61, 2-8; Ps 73, 2; Ps 90, 16; Ps 97, 3; Ecclus 13, 18; Ecclus 39, 23; Is 43, 11; Is 45, 17.
John 10, 9; John 14, 6; John 17, 1-2; Eph 2, 8-9; 2 Thess 2, 12.

Recognition of God as our salvation

1 Kings 2, 1; Ps 68, 30; Ps 88, 27; Ps 118, 166 & 174.

Luke 2, 29-31.

SANCTITY

Sanctity of God

Lev 19, 1-2; Job 4, 17; Job 15, 15; Job 25, 4-5; Ps 88, 36-37,

Ps 96, 12; Ps 98, 9; Ps 107, 8; Jer 3, 12; Amos 4, 2.

Matt 5, 48.

Recognition of God's sanctity

Ex 15, 11; 1 Kings 2, 2; Ps 5, 5-7; Ps 144, 4-5; Is 6, 3; Hab
1, 13.

Apoc 4, 8; Apoc 15, 4.

Sanctity of Christ

Luke 1, 35 & 41-42; John 8, 46; Acts 3, 14; Acts 4, 29-30.

Sanctity of God's house

See House of God

Personal sanctity

2 Kings 22, 24; Ps 85, 2; Eccclus 2, 20; Eccclus 30, 15.

1 Tim 6, 6; 1 John 3, 3.

We are called to personal sanctity

Rom 1, 7; Eph 1, 4; 1 Thess 4, 3-7; 2 Thess 2, 12; Titus 2,
11-13.

See also Perfection

See also Spiritual life

Exhortation to personal sanctity

Lev 19, 1-2; Lev 20, 7-8 & 26.

1 Tim 4, 7-8; Heb 12, 14; 1 Peter 1, 15-16; 2 Peter 1, 5-8.

SATAN

See Devil

SAVED, THE

The elect

2 Esd 1, 10; Ps 91, 14-16; Ps 106, 1-3; Wis 3, 9; Wis 5, 5;
Is 25, 9; Is 28, 5; Is 32, 18; Is 35, 10; Is 45, 17.

Matt 11, 11; Matt 22, 29-30; Luke 12, 32; Luke 14, 15; Luke
20, 35-36; Apoc 17, 14; Apoc 19, 9; Apoc 20, 6; Apoc
21, 27.

See also Saints

See also Just, the

See also Predestination

The saved are a small number

Matt 7, 14; Matt 20, 16; Luke 12, 24.

See also Number of those saved

Prayers to be saved

1 Paral 16, 35; Job 14, 13; Ps 3, 7; Ps 6, 5; Ps 21, 20-22;
Ps 24, 21; Ps 25, 11; Ps 27, 9; Ps 30, 17-18; Ps 68, 2 &
15-19; Ps 79, 3-4; Ps 85, 2 & 16; Ps 105, 4-5; Ps 107, 6-7;
Ps 108, 26-27; Ps 118, 94 & 173 & 176; Is 33, 2; Jer 17, 14.
Matt 6, 13; Matt 8, 24-25; Luke 23, 42.

SCANDAL

1 Kings 2, 17; Ps 49, 20-21; Ps 68, 7; Jer 13, 23.

Matt 23, 13; Rom 2, 23-24; Rom 14, 13 & 21; 1 Cor 5, 6;

1 Cor 8, 9-13; Gal 5, 7 & 10-12.

See also Leading others into evil

Punishment for scandal

Deut 13, 6 & 8-11; 2 Kings 12, 14.

Matt 13, 41-42; Matt 18, 6-9.

SCOFFER

Prov 3, 32-34; Prov 9, 8 & 12; Prov 13, 1 & 15; Prov 14, 29;
Prov 22, 31; Eccles 27, 31; Eccles 33, 6; Is 28, 22; Is
29, 20.

Jude 1, 17-18.

SCRIPTURES, HOLY

Scriptures our guide

Rom 15, 4; 1 Cor 10, 11; 2 Tim 3, 15-17; 2 Peter 1, 19-20;

Apoc 1, 3.

Scriptures not the sole rule of faith

Rom 10, 14 & 17; 1 Cor 15, 1-2; 2 Thess 2, 14.

See also Tradition

Scriptures inspired by God

2 Tim 3, 16; 2 Peter 1, 20-21.

Scriptures not easy to comprehend

Acts 8, 27-31; Heb 5, 8 & 11; 2 Peter 3, 15-16.

Scriptures not for private interpretation

2 Peter 1, 20-21.

Scriptures not to be corrupted

Deut 4, 2; Deut 12, 32; Prov 30, 5-6.

Apoc 22, 18-19.

SEARCHER

Searcher of hearts, God the

1 Kings 16, 7; 1 Paral 28, 9; Job 16, 20; Ps 10, 5; Ps 43, 21-22; Ps 93, 1; Prov 15, 11; Prov 16, 2; Prov 21, 2; Prov 24, 12; Wis 1, 6; Wis 6, 4; Ecclus 7, 5; Ecclus 16, 20; Ecclus 23, 28; Ecclus 42, 18-20; Is 29, 15-16; Jer 17, 9-10.

Matt 9, 3-4; Luke 6, 7-8; Luke 9, 46-47; Luke 16, 15; John 2, 24-25; Rom 8, 27; Apoc 2, 18 & 23.

See also Deceive God, we cannot*See also* Justice, we cannot escape God's*Recognition of God as searcher of hearts*

3 Kings 8, 38-39; Job 42, 2; Ps 7, 10; Ps 138, 1-4.

Acts 1, 24-25.

SEEKING

Seeking after God

Job 23, 3; Job 37, 23; Ps 26, 8; Ps 39, 17; Ps 104, 3; Ps 118, 2 & 10; Prov 28, 5; Is 45, 19; Dan 3, 41-42.

Matt 2, 1-2; Acts 17, 26-27.

Reward for seeking God

Deut 4, 29; 1 Paral 28, 9; 2 Paral 15, 15; 2 Paral 30, 18-19; 1 Esd 8, 22; Ps 9, 11; Ps 21, 27; Ps 23, 3-6; Ps 33, 11; Prov 8, 17 & 35; Cant 8, 10; Ecclus 2, 13; Ecclus 32, 18; Jer 29, 13; Lam 3, 25.

Exhortations to seek God

1 Paral 22, 19; Ps 68, 33; Ps 104, 4; Wis 1, 1-2; Is 55, 6; Amos 5, 4-6; Soph 2, 3.

Matt 6, 31-37.

Seeking the doctrine and truth

Deut 33, 3; Job 34, 32; Job 36, 32-33; Ps 24, 4-5; Ps 42, 3-4; Ps 85, 11.

See also Truth*Seeking God's will and law*

Ps 24, 10; Ps 93, 12; Ps 118, 33-35 & 69; Ps 142, 8-10; Ecclus 2, 19; Ecclus 32, 19.

John 5, 30.

See also Will of God

SELF

Self-control

Prov 16, 32; Eccles 30, 24; Eccles 37, 30.

See also Discipline

Self-denial

Matt 10, 38; Luke 14, 27 & 33; Luke 18, 29-30; Rom 6, 8;

Rom 8, 13; 1 Cor 9, 24-25 & 27; 1 Cor 15, 71; 2 Cor 4, 10;

Gal 1, 24; Gal 2, 19-20; Gal 5, 24; Gal 6, 14.

Exhortation to self-denial

Matt 16, 24-26; Luke 9, 23; Rom 12, 1; Col 2, 20; Col 3, 5.

Self-praise

See Boasting

See Vainglory

Self-sufficiency

Prov 3, 5-7; Prov 28, 26; Eccles 5, 2-3; Eccles 11, 25-26; Is
30, 1-2; Jer 10, 23.

2 Cor 3, 4-5.

Self-willed

Prov 29, 15; Eccles 30, 8.

2 Tim 3, 1-4.

See also Obstinacy in sin

See also Impenitence

Distrust of self

See Distrust

Forgetfulness of self

See Forgetfulness

Selfishness

Eccles 4, 36; Eccles 11, 18-20; Eccles 31, 29.

Philip 2, 21.

SENSITIVENESS

Eccles 7, 22-23.

SERVANTS, DUTIES OF

See Obedience to lay superiors

See also Masters to their servants, duties of

SERVE

Do not serve by doing wrong

Job 13, 7; Eccclus 15, 2 & 21-22; Eccclus 35, 14-15.

See also Wicked not acceptable to God, offerings of the

Punishment for those who serve by wrong

Deut 28, 47-48; 2 Paral 12, 7-8; Is 60, 12; Ezech 6, 9-10.

Exhortations to serve God

Jos 22, 5; 1 Paral 28, 9; 2 Paral 30, 8; Tob 14, 10; Ps 2, 11;

Prov 23, 26; Is 55, 1-3.

Matt 11, 29-30; John 6, 27; Col 3, 24; Heb 12, 28-29.

SERVICE

Service to God

2 Paral 12, 8; Eccclus 2, 1; Malach 3, 13-18.

Matt 13, 44-46; Rom 6, 16; 2 Cor 5, 8-9.

Serve God because of justice

Deut 10, 12-13; 1 Paral 29, 14.

Matt 4, 10; Luke 17, 7-10; 2 Cor 5, 14-15.

Serve God, a privilege to

Ps 72, 28; Eccclus 23, 38.

Matt 11, 29-30.

See also Happiness of serving God

Willingly serve God

Gen 29, 20; Ex 35, 5; 1 Paral 28, 9; Ps 36, 4; Ps 99, 2; Ps

118, 112; Prov 23, 26; Eccclus 35, 10-11; 2 Mach 1, 2-3.

Earnestness in the service of God

Deut 10, 12; Deut 26, 16; 1 Kings 12, 24; 3 Kings 8, 23;

Tob 14, 10-11; Dan 3, 41.

Luke 9, 62; Rom 12, 11; 1 Cor 9, 24-26; Philip 3, 13-14;

Col 3, 23-24.

Sincerity in the service of God

Ex 34, 14; Jos 24, 14; 1 Kings 12, 24; Tob 14, 10; Eccclus 34,

22; Is 58, 6-8; Is 61, 8.

Matt 6, 24; Luke 1, 73-75; John 4, 23-24; 2 Cor 1, 12;

Philip 1, 9-11.

See also Practicing our faith

Hypocrisy in serving God

Ps 77, 36-37; Eccclus 1, 36-40; Eccclus 3, 28; Is 29, 13-14;

Is 58, 3-5; Jer 7, 8-11.

Matt 5, 20; Mark 7, 6-8.

Reasonable service

Is 24, 15.

Rom 12, 1.

Foolish to abandon service of God

Jer 2, 12-13; Jer 17, 13; 1 Mach 2, 20-21.

See also Forsaking the law of God

See also Turning away from God

God does not need our service

Job 22, 3; Job 26, 2-3; Job 35, 5-8.

Luke 17, 10; John 2, 24-25.

See also Goods, God does not need our

SERVING GOD, HAPPINESS OF

See Happiness

Reward for serving God

See Reward

SEVEN LAST WORDS OF CHRIST

See Words of Christ, seven last

SHEPHERD

God, the shepherd

Ps 22, 1-2; Ps 77, 52; Ps 78, 13; Ps 94, 7; Ps 99, 3; Ps 118, 176; Eccles 18, 13; Is 40, 11; Is 49, 10; Jer 17, 16; Ezech 34, 11-23 & 31.

Matt 9, 36; Matt 18, 12-13; Luke 15, 4-7; John 10, 2-4 & 11-28; Heb 13, 20-21; 1 Peter 2, 25.

SICKNESS

Visit the sick

Eccles 7, 39.

Matt 25, 34-40.

Sickness

Job 33, 19; Eccles 31, 2.

John 11, 1-4; 2 Cor 12, 9.

See also Afflicted with bodily infirmities

Conduct in sickness

Eccles 18, 21; Eccles 38, 1-7 & 9-14.

James 5, 14-15.

SILENCE

Value of silence

Prov 17, 28; Prov 21, 23; Eccles 19, 28; Eccles 20, 5-7;
Eccles 32, 9-13.
1 Tim 2, 11-12.

Silence of Christ

Ps 37, 12-15; Ps 38, 3; Is 53, 7.
Matt 26, 62-63; Matt 27, 12-14; Luke 23, 8-11; 1 Peter 2,
21-23.

SIMONY

Acts 8, 18-23.

SIMPLICITY

Job 31, 6; Prov 11, 3; Prov 19, 1; Prov 20, 7; Wis 1, 1;
Eccles 19, 21.
Matt 18, 2-4; Luke 18, 16-17; Acts 2, 4-6; 2 Cor 8, 1-2 &
10-11; 2 Cor 11, 3; 1 Peter 2, 1-2.

Simplicity, pleasing to God

1 Paral 29, 17; Job 8, 20; Job 12, 4; Ps 114, 6; Prov 2, 7-8
& 21.

SIN

Ps 18, 13; Ps 39, 13; Ps 61, 11; Prov 9, 17; Prov 14, 34; Prov
16, 8; Eccles 5, 5; Eccles 6, 4; Eccles 21, 2-4; Eccles 27,
11; Eccles 31, 5; Is 9, 18; Jer 2, 22; Dan 13, 22-23.
Matt 10, 28; Matt 24, 12; 1 Cor 15, 56; Eph 2, 1-3; Heb
3, 1-3.

See also Acknowledgment of sin

Sin is rebellion against God

Ex 5, 1-2; 4 Kings 19, 22; Job 11, 4-5; Job 15, 25-26; Job
21, 13-15; Job 34, 26-28; Jer 2, 19-20; Jer 5, 23-24;
Jer 6, 16-17; Malach 1, 6.
John 19, 14-15.

See also Rebellion against God

Sin is ingratitude to God

Deut 32, 5-6 & 15-18; Job 12, 6; Ps 40, 10; Ps 68, 21-22;
Ps 77, 41; Ps 118, 3-5; Is 1, 2-4; Is 5, 4; Is 63, 8-10; Jer
2, 21; Bar 4, 8; Zach 13, 6.

Malice of sin

Gen 18, 20; Job 35, 15; Ps 18, 13; Is 7, 13; Is 57, 4; Jer 2, 12-13 & 19-20; Malach 3, 8-9.

Matt 26, 14-16 & 48-49; Matt 27, 21-22; Eph 4, 30; Eph 5, 11-12; Heb 10, 28-29.

Foolishness of sin

Gen 25, 31-34; Tob 12, 10; Ps 21, 2; Prov 12, 3; Eccles 8, 8; Eccles 10, 32; Jer 2, 12-13.

Rom 6, 21.

God's hatred for sin

Ex 20, 5; 2 Paral 19, 7; Judith 5, 21; Job 34, 10; Ps 5, 5; Prov 15, 9; Wis 14, 9; Eccles 15, 11-13 & 21.

Rom 1, 18.

See also Repentance, true

Sin separates us from God

Is 59, 1-2; Lam 3, 42-44.

Slavery of sin

Ps 118, 133; Wis 1, 4.

John 8, 34; Rom 6, 12-13 & 16; 2 Peter 2, 18-19.

Freedom from slavery of sin

Lev 26, 13; Ps 18, 13-14; Ps 123, 7.

Rom 6, 4-7 & 14-18; 2 Cor 7, 1; Col 1, 12-13; 2 Tim 2, 25-26.

Sorrow for sin

Ps 118, 136; Is 38, 15; Bar 2, 18; Joel 2, 12-13.

Matt 26, 75; 2 Cor 7, 10; James 4, 8-10.

See also Remorse

Turning away from sin

Job 28, 28; Job 33, 28; Prov 16, 17; Prov 28, 13; Eccles 35, 2-5.

Exhortations to turn away from sin

Ps 33, 13-15; Prov 3, 7; Eccles 5, 5; Eccles 11, 22; Eccles 17, 23; Eccles 28, 10; Ezech 33, 11.

2 Tim 2, 19.

Sin, return to

See Relapse into sin

Avoiding sin

Tob 4, 6; Job 36, 21; Ps 118, 101; Wis 1, 12; Eccles 3, 32;

Eccles 4, 23; Eccles 7, 1; Eccles 15, 11; Eccles 17, 11;

Eccles 21, 2.

1 Cor 15, 34; 1 Thess 5, 22.

Habit of sin

See Habitual sin

Prayers for the deliverance from sin

Ps 18, 13-14; Ps 38, 9; Ps 39, 13-14; Ps 118, 80 & 133.

1 Thess 5, 23.

Withdrawing others from sin

Prov 21, 12; Malach 2, 6.

James 5, 19-20.

Punishment of sin, certainty of the

Num 32, 23; Eccclus 7, 8; Eccclus 16, 14; Eccclus 27, 3; Jer 31, 29-30; Ezech 18, 4 & 20; Ezech 33, 13.

1 Cor 15, 50; Eph 5, 5-6; 1 Thess 4, 3-6; Heb 10, 26-31.

Punishment of sin

See also Wicked, punishment of the

See also Punishment of sinners

Punishment of sin in this life

Gen 3, 16-19; Gen 4, 9-12; Gen 6, 5-7; Gen 18, 20; Gen 24-28; 2 Kings 6, 6-7; Ps 37, 4-5; Ps 38, 10-12; Wis 17, 10; Is 3, 8-9; Is 44, 7; Jer 4, 18; Jer 5, 23-25; Jer 44, 22-23; Lam 5, 7 & 16.

Heb 3, 13.

Punishment of sin in life to come

Ex 32, 33; Prov 11, 19; Prov 22, 8.

Matt 26, 24-25; Rom 1, 32; Rom 6, 21-23; James 1, 15;

Apoc 21, 27.

God is not author of sin

Ps 5, 5; Wis 14, 9; Eccclus 15, 12-13 & 21-22; Soph 3, 5.

Original sin referred to

Job 14, 4; Ps 50, 7.

Original sin declared

Rom 5, 12-19; 1 Cor 15, 21-22; Eph 2, 3.

Effects of original sin

Gen 8, 21.

John 3, 5.

Mortal sin

Rom 1, 29-32; 1 Cor 6, 9-10; Gal 5, 19-21; Eph 5, 5; Col 3, 5-6; Apoc 21, 8.

Venial sin

Prov 24, 16; Eccclus 7, 21.

Matt 12, 36; 1 Cor 3, 11-15; 1 John 1, 8.

SINCERITY

Prov 10, 9; Prov 11, 20.

1 Cor 5, 8.

See also Truth, love of
Sincerity in the service of God

See Service

SINNER

2 Esd 9, 26; Job 15, 15-16; Ps 49, 16-22; Ps 65, 7; Ps 118, 155; Prov 13, 6-7; Prov 24, 8; Wis 15, 6 & 10; Eccclus 11, 16; Eccclus 15, 9; Eccclus 27, 33; Is 1, 5; Is 43, 24-26; Jer 50, 6-7.

1 John 3, 6-10; 3 John 1, 11; Apoc 3, 11.

See also Wicked

Foolishness of the sinner

Esther 16, 4; Job 17, 4; Job 24, 15-17; Ps 4, 3; Ps 9, 4-6 & 11-14; Ps 27, 3-5; Ps 48, 13; Ps 72, 11-12; Ps 81, 5; Ps 93, 4-10; Ps 105, 19-20; Ps 138, 11-12; Prov 30, 20; Wis 2, 11 & 21-22; Wis 5, 6-7; Wis 10, 8; Wis 15, 19; Eccclus 1, 26; Eccclus 23, 25-28; Eccclus 32, 21; Is 5, 12-13 & 20-21; Is 28, 14-19; Is 29, 15-16; Is 47, 10; Jer 4, 22; Jer 5, 21; Jer 12, 13; Bar 3, 12; Ezech 8, 12.

Matt 7, 26-27; John 3, 19-20; 2 Peter 2, 12-15; Apoc 3, 17.

A sinner is God's enemy

Ex 23, 7; Job 8, 20; Job 31, 1-3; Ps 5, 7; Ps 118, 118; Prov 11, 20; Wis 14, 9; Eccclus 12, 3; Malach 2, 17.

1 John 1, 6.

A sinner is an enemy of his own soul

Tob 12, 10; Job 8, 11-15; Job 9, 4; Job 34, 17; Ps 10, 6; Prov 8, 36; Wis 1, 4-5 & 13-16; Eccclus 4, 5; Eccclus 10, 32; Eccclus 19, 4; Osee 13, 9; Jonas 2, 9.

John 15, 40.

SINNERS, CHRIST'S LOVE FOR

See Love, Christ's, for sinners

SINS

Our sins are known to God

Gen 18, 20-21; Job 11, 11; Job 12, 16 & 22; Job 24, 15-16 &

23; Job 34, 21-22; Ps 89, 8; Ps 93, 3 & 6-10; Ecclus 17, 16-17; Ecclus 23, 25-29; Ecclus 42, 20; Jer 16, 17; Jer 29, 23; Amos 5, 12; Apoc 18, 5.

Sins of the wicked turn on them

Num 32, 23; Job 4, 8-9; Job 18, 5-8; Ps 7, 15-17; Ps 9, 16-17; Prov 1, 18 & 29-31; Prov 5, 22; Prov 11, 3-6; Prov 13, 6; Prov 21, 7; Prov 22, 8; Prov 26, 27; Prov 29, 6; Eccles 10, 8-9; Wis 1, 12; Wis 2, 21; Wis 12, 23; Wis 17, 10; Ecclus 23, 8; Ecclus 27, 28-30; Is 59, 12; Ezech 11, 21; Osee 4, 7-9; Osee 10, 13.

Gal 6, 7-8.

Sins cannot hurt God

See Malice of men

SLANDER

See Detraction

SLAVES AND SLAVERY

Ex 21, 2-3; Ecclus 7, 23; Ecclus 33, 31.
Phil 1, 15-16.

SLOTH

See Lazy and laziness

See Idleness

SOLICITUDE, VAIN

Prov 11, 7.

Matt 7, 25-34; John 6, 26; John 14, 1; Philip 4, 6.

SORROW

See also Sin, sorrow for

God comforts us in sorrow

See Tribulations

Our sorrows are known to God

Ps 37, 10; Ps 135, 1 & 23.

See also Cry of the distressed

God turns sorrow into joy

Tob 3, 21-22; Job 11, 14-17; Ps 29, 6 & 12; Ps 70, 20-21; Ps 125, 5-7; Is 25, 8-9; Is 61, 1-3; Jer 31, 13; Bar 4, 22-23.

Matt 5, 5; Luke 6, 21; John 16, 20-22; 2 Cor 1, 7; 1 Peter 1, 6-7; Apoc 21, 4.

SORROWING

Ruth 1, 20-21; Job 5, 8-11; Ps 6, 7; Jer 8, 22; Lam 1, 12.

Matt 5, 5; Matt 11, 28; 2 Cor 6, 4 & 10; James 5, 13.

See also Sadness

See also Mercy, God's, to those in sorrow

We should comfort the sorrowing

See Comfort the afflicted

SOUL

Gen 1, 26-27; Gen 2, 7; Ps 24, 20; Prov 6, 26; Prov 19, 2;
Ecclus 37, 30.

Value of the soul

Prov 19, 8; Ecclus 10, 31-32.

Mark 8, 36-37.

Soul is miserable without God

Gen 4, 14; Deut 31, 17; Ps 142, 6-7; Is 1, 30-31; Lam 2, 13;
Osee 9, 12.

John 13, 26-30.

Soul, immortality of

See Immortality of the soul

SOVEREIGN PONTIFF

See Pope

SPEAKING

Speaking to God

Gen 18, 27; Ps 41, 9-10.

God speaking to us

Deut 5, 26; 1 Kings 3, 10; Ps 49, 7; Ps 84, 9; Ps 94, 8; Ps 107, 8; Cant 2, 10; Osee 2, 14.

Luke 24, 32; Apoc 3, 20.

SPEECH

See Conservation

See Tongue

See Silence

SPIRITUAL LIFE

John 6, 27; Rom 8, 1-9; 2 Cor 5, 7; 2 Cor 10, 3-5; Gal 5, 16-17 & 25; Gal 6, 8; Eph 4, 22-24; Col 3, 1-4; Titus 2, 11-13; 1 Peter 2, 5; 1 Peter 3, 1-4.

See also Sanctity

See also Perfection

SPIRITUAL UNDERSTANDING

See Understanding spiritual things

STEALING

Ex 20, 5; Prov 21, 7; Prov 28, 24; Ecclus 20, 27; Zach 5, 1-4.
1 Cor 6, 9-10; Eph 4, 28; 1 Peter 4, 15.

See also Goods, ill-gotten

STRENGTH

God is our strength

2 Kings 22, 23; Ps 17, 2; Ps 27, 8; Ps 30, 4; Ps 42, 2; Ps 45, 2; Ps 60, 4; Ps 70, 3; Ps 88, 18; Ps 117, 13-14; Is 12, 2; Is 25, 4; Is 49, 4-5; Joel 3, 16; Hab 3, 19.

All strength comes from God

2 Paral 20, 6; 2 Esd 8, 10; Ps 59, 14; Ps 117, 16; Prov 8, 14; Wis 6, 2-4; 1 Mach 3, 18-19.

2 Cor 4, 7; Eph 6, 10; Philip 4, 13.

See also Power, all come from God's

God gives us strength

Ps 17, 32-33 & 40; Ps 28, 10; Ps 36, 17; Ps 67, 36; Ps 88, 22; Ecclus 17, 20; Is 40, 29; Is 41, 10; Nahum 1, 7; Zach 10, 12.

2 Thess 3, 3; 1 Tim 1, 12.

Prayer for strength

Ps 50, 14; Ps 118, 28 & 116.

Eph 3, 14-16; 2 Thess 2, 15-16.

Reliance on human strength is vain

1 Kings 2, 9; Job 6, 11-13; Ps 32, 16-17; Ps 43, 7-8; Ps 48, 7-9; Ps 107, 13-14; Ps 117, 8-9; Ps 126, 1; Ps 145, 2-3; Prov 21, 31; Eccles 9, 11; Ecclus 51, 9-10.

2 Cor 1, 9.

Punishment for reliance on human strength

2 Paral 25, 8; Ps 19, 8-9; Ps 51, 8-9; Ecclus 16, 8; Is 30, 1-3;
Is 31, 1-3; Jer 17, 5; Jer 48, 7-8.

STUBBORNNESS

See Self

See also Obstinacy in sin

SUBJECTION OF MAN'S WILL

Job 22, 21; Ps 36, 7; Ps 61, 2 & 6.

James 4, 7.

See also Obedience to God

SUFFERING

See also Trials and tribulation

Love of suffering

2 Cor 11, 30; 2 Cor 12, 9-10; Gal 2, 19; Gal 6, 14; Philip
1, 29; Philip 3, 8-11; Col 1, 24; Heb 13, 13.

Value of suffering

Wis 3, 4-5.

Luke 24, 26; Rom 8, 16-18; 2 Cor 4, 10 & 17; 2 Cor 12, 7-9;
2 Tim 2, 11-12; 1 Peter 2, 19-21; 1 Peter 3, 17; 1 Peter 4,
1-2 & 12-13 & 19; 1 Peter 5, 10.

Life of suffering

See Life of suffering

SUICIDE

Ex 20, 13; Deut 32, 39; Wis 16, 13-14.

Matt 27, 3-5; Rom 14, 7-8.

SUNDAYS

Called Lord's day

Apoc 1, 10.

Mention of the first day of week

Acts 20, 7; 1 Cor 16, 1-2.

SUPERIORS

Superiors to subjects, duty of

See Masters to their servants, duties of

Superiors, obedience to

See Obedience to superiors

SUPERSTITIONS

Lev 19, 26 & 31; Lev 20, 6 & 27; Deut 18, 10-12; 1 Kings 28,
5-7; Is 8, 19; Is 47, 12-14.
Acts 17, 22.

SWEARING

Lev 5, 4-5; Ecclus 23, 9-14; Ecclus 27, 15; Zach 5, 1-3.
Matt 5, 33-37; Matt 23, 20-22; James 5, 12; Jude 1, 19.
See also Blasphemy
See also Cursing
See also Oath

Swearing, false

See Perjury

SYMPATHY FOR THOSE IN DISTRESS

See Comfort the afflicted

T

TALE-BEARING

See Mischief-makers

TEACHER

God is our teacher

Deut 4, 35-36; Job 35; 10-11; Ps 15, 11; Ps 24, 9; Ps 31, 8;
Ps 70, 17; Ps 93, 12; Eccles 18, 11; Is 2, 23; Is 28, 26;
Is 48, 17; Is 54, 13; Osee 5, 1-2.
John 14, 26; John 16, 13.

Christ is our teacher

Is 30, 20-21; Osee 10, 12; Joel 2, 23.
Matt 5, 1-2; Matt 7, 28-29; Matt 11, 29; Luke 4, 31-32;
John 14, 6.

Asking God to teach us

2 Paral 6, 27; Ps 24, 4-5; Ps 118, 66.

Teaching others of God

See Instructing

TEMPERANCE

See Frugality

See Abstinence

TEMPLE OF GOD

See House of God

TEMPORAL LOSS

Prefer temporal loss to eternal

Matt 5, 29-30; Matt 10, 28; Mark 8, 35-37; Mark 9, 42-47;
Luke 12, 4-5; Philip 3, 8; Heb 10, 32-35; Heb 11, 24-26
& 35.

TEMPORAL NECESSITIES, PRAYER FOR

Prov 30, 7-9.

Luke 11, 3; Philip 4, 19.

See also Need of God

TEMPTATION

Tob 12, 13; Job 7, 1; Eccles 2, 1.

Matt 4, 1; Mark 14, 38; Luke 22, 31; 2 Cor 11, 3; Gal 5, 17;

James 1, 2-4 & 12-15; 1 Peter 1, 6-7; 1 Peter 5, 8.

Resisting temptation

See Devil and his temptations

God is our help in temptations

Deut 3, 22; Deut 7, 17-18; Deut 20, 3-4; 2 Kings 22, 17-20;

Ps 17, 30 & 40; Ps 43, 6; Ps 80, 8; Ps 88, 22-23; Ps 128, 1-2; Eccles 33, 1; Jer 1, 19.

Matt 8, 23-26; Luke 22, 31-32; John 17, 15; Rom 7, 21-25;

1 Cor 10, 13; 2 Cor 2, 14; 2 Thess 3, 3; Heb 2, 18; Heb 4, 15-16; 2 Peter 2, 9; 1 John 4, 4.

Prayer in temptation

Ps 12, 4-5; Ps 69, 2-4; Eccles 23, 1-6; 2 Mach 15, 23-24.

Matt 6, 13; Rom 16, 20.

TEMPTING GOD

Ex 17, 1-7; Deut 6, 16; Ps 77, 18-21 & 40-41 & 56; Ps 94, 8-9; Ps 105, 8-9; Wis 1, 2; Eccles 3, 27; Eccles 18, 23.

Matt 4, 5-7; Matt 22, 18; Mark 8, 11-12; 1 Cor 10, 9.

THANKFULNESS TO GOD

See Gratitude

THOUGHTLESSNESS

Ps 48, 13; Is 57, 1.

THOUGHTS

Bad thoughts

Job 31, 1-2; Ps 72, 8; Prov 12, 20; Prov 15, 26; Prov 24, 9;

Wis 1, 3 & 9; Wis 3, 14; Jer 4, 14.

Matt 15, 18-20.

Good thoughts

Ps 75, 11.

Good thoughts are known to God

See Searcher

Impure thoughts

See Impurity

TIME

God takes His time in dealing with us

Judith 8, 10-14; Job 24, 1; Ps 9, 10; Ps 68, 14; Ps 118, 82;

Ecclus 39, 39-40; Ecclus 51, 38; Hab 1, 2.

Acts 1, 7; Gal 6, 9.

In time God punishes the sinner

Job 34, 14-15; Ps 49, 21-22; Ps 93, 3-4; Eccles 8, 11-12;

Ecclus 5, 4; Hab 1, 13; Malach 2, 17; 2 Mach 6, 14-15.

Matt 13, 27-30; 2 Peter 3, 9.

See also Wicked, temporal prosperity of

TIMIDITY

See Fear

See Humility

See Meekness

TONGUE

Prov 18, 21; Ecclus 27, 7; Ecclus 28, 14; Ecclus 37, 21.

Luke 6, 45; James 3, 5-12.

See also Words

Wrong use of the tongue

Ps 5, 10-11; Ps 9, 7; Ps 13, 3; Ps 49, 19-22; Ps 51, 3-7; Ps

58, 12-14; Ps 72, 8-9; Wis 1, 6-9; Ecclus 19, 17; Ezech

35, 13-14.

Matt 12, 36-37.

See also Conversation, bad

Good use of the tongue

Ps 18, 15; Ps 34, 28; Ps 36, 30; Ps 70, 15 & 23-24; Prov 10,

11 & 20 & 31-32; Prov 12, 14; Prov 15, 2-7; Ecclus 4, 29;

Ecclus 6, 5; Malach 2, 6.

See also Conversation, good

Control of the tongue

Ps 38, 2; Ps 140, 3-4; Prov 17, 28; Prov 21, 23; Ecclus 14, 1;

Ecclus 20, 7.

James 3, 2.

See also Prudence in words

See also Idle words

Necessity of control of the tongue

Prov 13, 3; Prov 25, 28; Prov 29, 20; Ecclus 19, 16; Ecclus 20, 8; Ecclus 22, 33.

James 1, 26.

Exhortation to control the tongue

Ps 33, 13-14; Prov 4, 24; Ecclus 1, 37-38; Ecclus 23, 7; Ecclus 28, 28-30.

2 Tim 2, 16 & 23.

Danger of a wicked tongue

Ps 119, 2-3; Ps 139, 4 & 12; Prov 10, 11-14 & 19 & 31-32; Prov 12, 13; Prov 15, 2-4; Prov 17, 20; Prov 18, 7-8; Prov 26, 28; Ecclus 5, 15; Ecclus 9, 25; Ecclus 20, 20; Ecclus 23, 17; Ecclus 25, 27; Ecclus 28, 16-21 & 22-25 & 30.

TRADITION

John 20, 30; John 21, 25; 1 Cor 11, 2; 2 Thess 2, 14; 2 Thess 3, 6; 2 Tim 1, 13-14; 2 Tim 2, 2; 2 Tim 3, 14; 1 John 2, 24; Jude 1, 17.

See also Scripture not the sole rule of faith

TRIALS AND TRIBULATION

Ruth 1, 20-21; Job 30, 26; Ps 10, 6; Ecclus 27, 6; Dan 12, 10.

2 Cor 4, 8-10; 2 Tim 3, 12.

See also Suffering, love of

TRIBULATIONS

Tribulations come from God

Tob 2, 10-12; Tob 5, 17-18; Tob 11, 17; Job 6, 4; Job 23, 10; Job 33, 19-20; Ps 16, 3; Ps 43, 20; Ps 65, 10-11; Ps 117, 18; Ps 118, 75; Prov 3, 11-12; Prov 17, 3; Wis 11, 10-11; Osee 6, 1-2.

Goodness of tribulations

Tob 12, 13; Judith 8, 27; Job 5, 17; Ps 118, 67 & 71; Wis 12, 1-2.

John 15, 1-2; Acts 14, 21; Rom 5, 3-5; 1 Cor 11, 32; 2 Cor 12, 7-10; Heb 12, 7-8 & 11; James 1, 2-4; Apoc 2, 9.

Bear tribulations with resignation

Tob 2, 13-14; Judith 8, 23-25; Job 5, 17; Ps 16, 4; Ps 89, 15;
Prov 3, 11-12; Ecclus 2, 1-5.

Rom 12, 12; Gal 6, 14; Philip 3, 8-10; 1 Thess 3, 2-3; James
5, 10-11; 1 Peter 2, 19-21; 1 Peter 5, 6.

Rewarded if borne well

Tob 3, 21; Ps 125, 5-7; Wis 3, 1-6.

Matt 5, 5 & 10-12; 2 Cor 1, 7; 2 Cor 4, 16; 2 Thess 1, 4-7;
2 Tim 2, 11-12; Apoc 2, 10; Apoc 7, 13-17.

Tribulations are passing

Tob 3, 21-22; Tob 11, 17; Job 5, 17-18; Ps 33, 20; Ps 90, 15;
Ecclus 4, 19-20; Is 54, 7-8; Osee 6, 1-3.

2 Cor 4, 17-18; 1 Peter 5, 10.

See also Sorrow into joy, God turns

Value of tribulations

See Suffering, value of

God comforts us in our tribulations

Job 5, 8-11; Ps 93, 19; Ps 118, 49-50 & 52 & 76; Ps 137, 7.

Matt 11, 28; 2 Cor 1, 3-5; 2 Cor 8, 1-2; 1 Thess 1, 6; Heb
12, 5-6.

See also Comforter, God is our

TRINITY, HOLY

Matt 3, 16-17; Matt 28, 18; Luke 1, 30-35; John 14, 16 &
26; Acts 2, 32-33; 2 Cor 1, 21-22; 2 Cor 13, 13; Eph 2,
18; Eph 3, 14-16; 1 Peter 1, 1-2, 1 John 5, 7.

Implied in Old Testament

Gen 1, 26; Gen 3, 22; Gen 11, 5-7; Ps 2, 7; Ps 109, 1-3.

TRUST

See Confidence

TRUTH

Ps 84, 11-12; Prov 12, 19; Prov 14, 22; Prov 16, 6.

John 8, 31-32; John 17, 17; John 18, 38; Eph 6, 14.

See also Seeking doctrine and truth

Resisting the truth

See Blindness of heart, wilful

Love of the truth

Ps 14, 1-3; Ps 30, 24; Eccclus 15, 8; Eccclus 27, 10; Malach
2, 6.

2 Cor 13, 8.

Exhortation to love and practice the truth

Ps 33, 13-14; Prov 3, 3-4; Eccclus 4, 24-25; Zach 8, 16 & 19.
Eph 4, 15 & 25.

See also Fidelity to one another

See also Friends, fidelity to

God loves the truth

Ps 50, 8; Ps 83, 12; Eccclus 34, 22.

John 18, 37.

Truth of God

Ps 25, 3; Ps 35, 6; Ps 39, 12; Ps 56, 11; Ps 60, 8; Ps 88, 2-3
& 6 & 34; Ps 90, 5; Ps 91, 2-3; Ps 95, 13; Ps 97, 3; Ps 99,
5; Ps 116, 1-2; Ps 118, 89-90.

John 3, 33; John 14, 6; Rom 3, 4.

See also Fidelity of God

TURN TO GOD

See Conversion of heart

TURNING AWAY FROM GOD

Ps 124, 5; Eccles 8, 3; Eccclus 10, 14-15; Eccclus 26, 27; Jer
17, 5; Jer 32, 33; Osee 7, 13; Soph 1, 4-6.

Heb 3, 12.

See also Wandering away from God

See also Forsaking God

U

UNBELIEF

See Incredulity

UNBELIEVERS

See Infidels

Prayer for unbelievers

Ecclus 36, 1-7.

UNCHANGEABLENESS OF GOD

See Immutability of God

UNCHASTITY

Tob 6, 16-17; Prov 5, 22; Ecclus 31, 5; Ecclus 47, 21-22;
Osee 4, 11.

Rom 1, 24-28; Gal 6, 8; 2 Peter 2, 18-19.

See also Chastity

See also Adultery

Punishment of unchastity

Gen 38, 8-10; Lev 18, 29.

Rom 8, 13; 1 Cor 6, 9-10; Gal 5, 19-21; Eph 5, 5; 2 Peter
2, 9-17; Jude 1, 7; Apoc 22, 14-15.

Exhortation against unchastity

Eccles 11, 10; Ecclus 18, 30-31.

Rom 13, 13-14; 1 Cor 6, 15-18; 1 Cor 10, 8; Gal 5, 16-17;
Eph 5, 3-4; Col 3, 5-6; 1 Thess 4, 3-5.

UNDERSTANDING

See also Knowledge

Understanding of spiritual things

Ps 15, 7; Ps 118, 73 & 104 & 144; Prov 19, 2; Wis 3, 9;
Ecclus 1, 26; Ecclus 39, 8; Osee 6, 6.

1 Cor 2, 12-15; Philip 1, 9-11; Col 1, 9-10; 1 John 5, 20.

God is above our understanding

Job 11, 7-9; Job 36, 25-26; Eccles 43, 30; Is 40, 18.

See also Greatness of God

UNGRATEFUL

See Ingratitude

UNION WITH GOD

Matt 17, 1-4; John 15, 1-7; 1 Cor 6, 17.

See also Dwelling in us, God

UNSELFISHNESS

See Forgetfulness of self

UNWORTHINESS

Man's unworthiness of God

1 Paral 17, 16; Job 7, 17; Job 9, 14-16; Ps 8, 5; Ps 143, 3.

Recognition of our unworthiness

Gen 32, 10; Judith 9, 17.

Matt 3, 11; Matt 8, 7-8; Mark 1, 7; Luke 5, 8; Luke 15, 18-19.

USURY

Ex 22, 25; Lev 25, 35-37; Ps 14, 1-5; Prov 28, 8.

1 Cor 6, 9-10.

See also Fraud

V

VAINGLORY

Ecclus 11, 4; Jer 9, 23-24.

1 Cor 3, 19-24; 1 Cor 4, 7; 2 Cor 10, 17-18; Gal 5, 26; Gal 6, 3 & 14; Philip 2, 3.

See also Self-praise

See also Ostentation

VANITY

1 Kings 16, 7; Ps 4, 3; Ps 31, 30; Ps 38, 6; Eccles 1, 2; Ecclus 11, 2-4; Ecclus 23, 8; Ecclus 25, 28; Jonas 2, 9.

Vanity of the things of this life

See Life, emptiness of

See also Pleasures, vanity of

See also Worldliness

Vanity of the body

See Beauty of body is vain

See also Carnal-minded

Vanity of riches

See Riches, vanity of

VENGEANCE

See Revenge

VERACITY OF GOD

See Truth of God

VESTMENTS, USE OF

See Ceremony and vestments, use of

VICTORY OVER SIN AND DEATH

1 Cor 15, 54-57.

See also Devil and his temptations

VIRGIN MARY

Excellence of the Virgin Mary

Gen 3, 15; Judith 13, 23-31; Judith 15, 10-11; Ps 44, 11-12 & 14-16; Prov 31, 29; Cant 2, 1-2; Ecclus 24, 24.

Luke 1, 28-31 & 41-49; Luke 11, 27; John 2, 1-5; Gal 4, 4-5; Apoc 12, 1.

Virginity of Mary

Is 7, 14; Jer 31, 22.

Matt 1, 18-25; Luke 1, 30-35.

Immaculate Conception

Esther 15, 12-13; Cant 2, 2; Cant 4, 7 & 12; Cant 6, 8 & 9.

Luke 1, 28-30.

Sorrows of Mary

Ps 68, 10; Is 22, 4; Jer 8, 1-8; Jer 51, 15; Lam 1, 2 & 12.

Luke 2, 34-35 & 43-49; John 19, 25.

Mary our Mother

John 19, 25-27.

VIRGINITY

Observance is possible

Matt 19, 10-12.

Vow of virginity is to be kept

1 Tim 5, 11-12.

Excellence of virginity

1 Cor 7, 7-8 & 17 & 25-27 & 32-40; Apoc 14, 3-5.

VOICE OF GOD, LISTENING TO THE

See Listening

VOWS

Made to serve God

Gen 28, 21-22; 1 Kings 1, 10-11; Ps 60, 9; Ps 115, 14.

Acts 18, 18.

Vows are pleasing to God

Num 29, 39; Ps 49, 14-15; Ps 55, 12-13; Ps 64, 2; Ps 75, 12;

Ps 131, 1-5; Prov 15, 8; Is 19, 21.

Must be fulfilled if made

Lev 27, 1-10; Num 6, 1-4; Num 30, 1-3; Deut 21, 26; Deut
23, 21-23; Ps 49, 14; Ps 65, 13-14; Prov 20, 25; Eccles 5,
3-4; Jonas 2, 10.
1 Tim 5, 11-12.

W

WAITING

Waiting for God and His mercy

Ps 24, 5 & 21; Ps 32, 20; Ps 54, 9; Ps 62, 2; Ps 118, 166;
Ps 122, 1-2; Is 8, 17; Is 26, 8; Is 30, 18; Is 33, 2; Lam 3,
24-26; Mich 7, 7.

Titus 2, 11-13.

Waiting for God's mercy; its reward

Ps 24, 3; Ps 36, 34; Ps 39, 2-3; Ecclus 36, 18; Ecclus 51, 11-
12; Is 25, 9; Is 64, 4; Osee 49, 23.

Exhortation to wait for God

Judith 8, 20; Ps 26, 14; Ecclus 2, 3; Ecclus 13, 9.
James 5, 7-8; Jude 1, 20-21.

WANDERING AWAY FROM GOD

Ps 54, 8; Ps 72, 27; Ps 118, 176; Ecclus 2, 7; Ecclus 4, 22;
Is 53, 6; Jer 2, 5; Jer 50, 6.

See also Turning away from God

See also Forsaking God

WARFARE, THIS LIFE IS A

See Life, a warfare

See Neutral in the battle of life

WATCHFULNESS

Ps 38, 2; Eccles 10, 4; Cant 5, 2; Cant 18, 27; Is 26, 9.
Apoc 3, 3; Apoc 16, 15.

Exhortations to be watchful

Deut 4, 9; Prov 4, 23; Ecclus 37, 30.

Matt 24, 42; Matt 26, 40-41; Mark 13, 33-37; Luke 12, 35-
40; Luke 21, 34-36; 1 Cor 16, 13; Eph 6, 18; 1 Thess 5,

5-6; 2 Tim 4, 5; 1 Peter 4, 7; 1 Peter 5, 8; 2 John 1, 8;
Apoc 3, 2.

Watchfulness of God over us

See Providence of God

WATER

Holy water

Num 5, 17; Num 8, 5-8; Num 19, 9-13.

Water of eternal life

Num 20, 6; Is 12, 3; Jer 2, 13; Jer 17, 13; Joel 3, 18.

John 4, 10-14; John 7, 37-38; John 29, 34; Apoc 7, 16-17;

Apoc 21, 6; Apoc 22, 1 & 17.

WAYS OF GOD

Ways of God are just

Tob 3, 1-2; Ps 17, 31; Ps 24, 10; Ps 118, 151; Ps 144, 17;

Ezech 18, 25; Dan 3, 27; Osee 14, 10.

Apoc 15, 2-3.

See also Judgments of God

See also Mysteries of God

See also Questioning of God's actions

God's ways are not always our ways

Ps 39, 6; Eccles 8, 14; Is 55, 8-9; Hab 1, 13.

1 Cor 1, 25-29.

Ways of God are unsearchable

Job 5, 8-9; Job 11, 7-10; Job 15, 8; Job 21, 22-26; Job 36,

22-25; Ps 117, 23; Eccles 3, 11; Eccles 8, 17; Wis 9, 13;

Ecclus 1, 3; Ecclus 16, 21-22; Ecclus 18, 2-6; Ecclus 25,

39; Is 40, 13-14 & 38; Jer 23, 18.

Rom 11, 33-34; 1 Cor 2, 16.

See also Mysteries of God

Acknowledgment of God's ways

Tob 3, 20; Ps 91, 6-7; Jer 32, 18-19.

We must not question the ways of God

See Question

WEAKNESS

Man's weakness

See Powerlessness

Weakness in spiritual things

Ps 6, 3; Ps 88, 48; Ps 118, 28; Prov 24, 16; Eccles 7, 21;
Eccles 17, 29; Mich 1, 12.

Matt 26, 40-41; Luke 8, 5-6 & 13; Rom 7, 18-23; Gal 5, 17.

WEALTH

See Riches

WICKED

Job 10, 15; Ps 5, 10-11; Ps 9, 4-5; Ps 13, 3; Ps 35, 2-5; Ps 51,
3-5; Ps 72, 6-9; Prov 2, 13-15; Prov 4, 16-19; Prov 10,
16; Prov 21, 4; Wis 2, 24-25; Eccles 1, 32; Eccles 22, 12;
Is 5, 18; Is 59, 7-8 & 9-14; Jer 7, 23-24; Dan 5, 27.

Philip 3, 18-19; Jude 1, 12-13.

See also Sinner, the

Folly of the wicked

See Sinner, blindness of

Punishment of the wicked

Lev 26, 18-19; Job 20, 15 & 20 & 29; Job 27, 13-22; Job 38,
15; Ps 33, 17 & 22; Ps 54, 5 & 9; Eccles 12, 4; Eccles 41,
11-12; Ezech 7, 19; Ezech 23, 35; Ezech 25, 17.

Luke 23, 30-31; Rom 2, 8-9; Heb 10, 31; 1 Peter 4, 18;
Apoc 6, 15-17.

See also Sin, the punishment of

1. *In this life*

Deut 31, 17; Job 8, 22; Job 11, 20; Job 15, 32-33; Job 18,
5-9; Job 20, 11-13; Prov 5, 22-23; Prov 10, 24-28; Prov
18, 3; Prov 29, 6; Eccles 2, 26; Eccles 3, 29; Eccles 30,
19-21; Is 5, 4-6; Is 8, 20-26; Is 29, 8; Is 57, 17; Osee 7,
12-13.

2 Peter 2, 12-13.

2. *Dread and disquiet*

Deut 28, 65-67; Job 15, 20-25; Job 18, 10-11; Ps 67, 5;
Prov 28, 1; Wis 4, 20; Is 57, 20-21; Is 59, 8; Jer 8, 15.

3. *Despair and remorse*

Job 15, 25-31; Prov 11, 7; Prov 24, 20; Wis 11, 13.

See also Despair

See also Remorse

4. *Destroyed by God*

Job 4, 8-9; Job 20, 4-9; Job 21, 17-20 & 30; Job 31, 3; Job

34, 25-27; Ps 5, 7; Ps 36, 1-2 & 8-10 & 20 & 35-36; Ps 54, 24; Ps 57, 8-10; Ps 72, 27; Ps 91, 8-10; Ps 93, 23; Prov 2, 22; Eccles 41, 13; Eccles 47, 31; Is 1, 28; Is 29, 20; Lam 2, 13; Ezech 26, 21.

5. *Eternal punishment*

Ps 80, 16; Wis 4, 19; Is 1, 31; Is 66, 24.

Matt 25, 46; Luke 3, 17; Jude 1, 13; Apoc 14, 11.

See also Hell

6. *Excluded from heaven*

Ps 1, 5; Ps 5, 6; Ps 35, 13; Ps 68, 29; Ps 17, 2; Ps 26, 10; Ezech 20, 38.

Matt 7, 23; Gal 5, 19-21; Apoc 21, 27; Apoc 22, 14-15.

7. *Sufferings of hell*

2 Kings 23, 6-7; Job 20, 11 & 18 & 26-29; Ps 10, 7; Ps 20, 9-10; Ps 31, 10; Ps 111, 10; Ps 139, 11; Wis 3, 10; Wis 11, 10-11 & 17; Wis 17, 19-20; Eccles 7, 19; Eccles 21, 10-11; Is 5, 14; Malach 4, 1.

Matt 13, 30 & 49-50; Matt 25, 30 & 41; 2 Peter 2, 4 & 9 & 17; Apoc 14, 9-11; Apoc 21, 8.

Certainty of punishment of the wicked

Ps 90, 8; Prov 11, 31; Eccles 8, 3-4 & 8; Wis 14, 30-31; Eccles 20, 20; Is 3, 11; Is 65, 2-6; Jer 5, 26-29; Jer 23, 19-20; 2 Mach 4, 17; 2 Mach 7, 19.

Matt 23, 33; Luke 3, 7.

Prayer for punishment of the wicked

Job 20, 23; Ps 5, 10-11; Ps 20, 9; Ps 26, 11; Ps 67, 2-3; Ps 68, 29.

God takes His time to punish the wicked

See Time

Temporal prosperity of the wicked

Job 20, 4-5; Job 21, 7-9 & 13-15; Ps 36, 7 & 10 & 16 & 20 & 35-36; Ps 48, 17-20; Ps 72, 2-20; Ps 113, 11-15; Eccles 6, 16-17; Eccles 8, 14; Wis 5, 15; Eccles 9, 16; Eccles 20, 9; Jer 12, 1-2; Hab 1, 3 & 12; Malach 3, 13-18.

Luke 16, 25.

Offerings of the wicked not acceptable to God

Prov 15, 8; Prov 21, 27; Eccles 34, 21-24; Is 1, 4 & 11-14; Jer 6, 19-20; Jer 11, 15; Jer 14, 10-12; Amos 5, 21-22;

Ag 2, 14-15; Malach 1, 10-13.

See also Serve by doing wrong, do not

Prayer of the wicked not acceptable

Job 27, 8-10; Ps 65, 18; Prov 15, 29; Prov 28, 9; Is 1, 15;
 Jer 11, 10-11 & 13-14; Jer 14, 12; Mich 3, 4.
 John 9, 31.

WIFE

Good wife—a blessing from God

Ps 127, 1-4; Prov 12, 4; Prov 18, 22; Prov 19, 14; Prov 31,
 10-12 & 20-28; Eccclus 7, 21; Eccclus 26, 1-3 & 16-21;
 Eccclus 36, 24-27; Eccclus 40, 19.

Duties of husband to wife

See Marriage, duties of

WILL

God accepts our good will

2 Cor 8, 12.

Our bad will

See Desires, evil

See also Free will

WILL OF GOD

Doing the will of God

Ps 16, 4; Ps 39, 7-9; Ps 142, 10.

Matt 7, 24-25; Matt 12, 46-50; Luke 2, 48-49; Luke 12,
 47-48; John 4, 31-34; John 6, 38; John 7, 16-17; John 8,
 29; Heb 13, 20-21.

See also Obedience to God

See also Seeking God's will and law

Reward for doing the will of God

Is 58, 13-14.

Matt 17, 21; John 9, 31; Heb 10, 36; 1 John 2, 17.

Conforming to the will of God

2 Kings 15, 25-26; 2 Kings 23, 5; Tob 2, 13-14; Job 2, 10;
 Ps 1, 1-2; Prov 12, 21; Eccclus 2, 4; Is 45, 9-10.

Mark 7, 37; John 12, 27; John 18, 11; Acts 21, 13-14; Rom
 9, 20-21; Rom 12, 2; Philip 1, 21.

Prayer to do God's will

1 Kings 3, 18; Tob 3, 6; Job 1, 21; Ps 29, 8-9; Ps 89, 15;
 Ps 107, 2; Mach 3, 60.

Matt 6, 10; Matt 26, 39-42; Luke 1, 38.

Useless to oppose God's will

Gen 50, 19-20; Judith 16, 16-17; Esther 13, 9-11; Job 9, 4;
Job 23, 13; Ps 113, 3; Prov 19, 21; Prov 21, 30; Is 14,
27; Is 45, 25; Is 46, 9-11; Is 55, 11; Dan 4, 32.

Acts 5, 38-39; Acts 9, 4-5.

See also Powerlessness of man before God

God's will is made known to us

Ps 15, 11; Ps 102, 7; Bar 4, 4.

1 Thess 4, 3-7.

See also Teacher

WILLINGNESS

1 Paral 29, 9 & 17; Tob 4, 8-9; Ecclus 18, 15-17; Ecclus 35,
11-12.

Matt 6, 16-18; 2 Cor 9, 6-7; Philip 2, 14-15.

See also Service to God, do willingly

WINE, ABSTINENCE FROM

See Abstinence

WISDOM

True wisdom

Deut 4, 5-6; Deut 32, 29; Job 28, 28; Ps 106, 43; Ps 118,
98-100 & 104; Prov 8, 1-9; Ecclus 1, 25; Ecclus 3, 32;
Ecclus 21, 13; Ecclus 33, 2-3; Ecclus 37, 25; Jer 9, 23-24.
Rom 8, 6; Rom 12, 3; Rom 16, 19; 1 Cor 2, 2-8; Eph 5,
15-17; Philip 1, 9-10; James 3, 17.

See also Knowledge

See also Prudence

Value of true wisdom

Job 28, 12-19; Prov 3, 13-18; Prov 8, 11-19; Eccles 2, 13;
Wis 6, 1; Wis 7, 7-10 & 25-29; Wis 8, 3-9 & 16-18.

Power of true wisdom

Prov 24, 13-14; Eccles 7, 12-13; Wis 7, 11-14 & 24-28 & 30;
Wis 8, 1 & 13; Wis 9, 17-19; Wis 10, 9; Ecclus 1, 24;
Ecclus 4, 12-16; Ecclus 6, 28-32; Ecclus 24, 1-4 & 24-31;
Bar 3, 14; Dan 12, 3.

Love of true wisdom

Prov 2, 3-5 & 10-12; Prov 8, 34-36; Wis 6, 13-21; Wis 7, 7;
 Wis 8, 2; Ecclus 1, 26 & 33; Ecclus 6, 37; Ecclus 51,
 18-21.

James 1, 5.

Exhortations to true wisdom

Prov 1, 20-23 & 33; Prov 4, 5-8; Prov 7, 4; Prov 8, 1-3 & 10;
 Prov 9, 1-6; Prov 16, 16; Prov 27, 11; Ecclus 6, 24-29;
 Ecclus 24, 1-4 & 26-27; Ecclus 51, 31-39.

True wisdom comes from God

Job 28, 12-23; Job 38, 36; Ps 93, 10; Wis 7, 15-21; Ecclus
 1, 1-9; Ecclus 11, 15; Ecclus 15, 10; Ecclus 24, 1-5; Bar 3,
 14 & 29-32.

Rom 16, 27; Col 2, 2-3.

True wisdom is a gift of God

Job 32, 8; Ps 15, 7; Ps 31, 8; Prov 2, 16; Wis 7, 7; Wis 8,
 17-21; Ecclus 39, 8; Ecclus 51, 23; Dan 2, 20-22.

Luke 21, 14-15; James 1, 5.

True wisdom given to the just

Wis 1, 4; Wis 9, 17-19; Ecclus 1, 1 & 10 & 16 & 33; Ecclus
 43, 37; Bar 3, 26-28.

Prayer for true wisdom

3 Kings 3, 7-9; 2 Paral 1, 10; Ps 118, 144; Ps 71, 2; Wis 9,
 1-6 & 16-17.

Eph 1, 17-18.

False wisdom

Job 5, 8 & 13; Eccles 7, 17; Ecclus 19, 19; Ecclus 37, 23-24;
 Is 5, 21; Jer 4, 22; Jer 8, 8-9; Jer 51, 17.

Luke 11, 35; Rom 8, 6-7; Rom 12, 3 & 16; Col 2, 8; James
 3, 14-15.

Wisdom of the world

Bar 3, 23.

Matt 11, 25-26; Luke 16, 8; 1 Cor 1, 17-21; 1 Cor 3, 18-20;
 1 Cor 9, 24-25.

Wisdom of God

Job 9, 4; Job 12, 13; Job 38, 27; Ps 91, 6; Ps 103, 24; Ps 146,
 5; Prov 3, 19-20; Wis 9, 1-2; Ecclus 1, 3; Ecclus 15, 19;
 Ecclus 24, 39; Is 40, 13-14 & 28; Jer 10, 12.

Rom 11, 33; Rom 16, 27.

See also Omniscience of God

WITHDRAWAL OF GOD

Job 30, 20; Job 34, 29; Ps 9, 1; Ps 12, 1; Ps 21, 2-3; Ps 29, 7-8; Ps 43, 23-25; Ps 49, 14; Ps 87, 15; Hab 1, 2.

Matt 27, 46.

See also Desolation of spirit

See also Abandon us, God does not

WITHDRAWING OTHERS FROM SIN

See Sin, withdrawing others from

WITNESS, FALSE

Ex 20, 16; Ex 23, 1; Deut 19, 16-20; Prov 19, 9; Prov 21, 28; Prov 25, 18; Dan 13, 61-62.

WOMAN

A good woman

See Wife, a good

A wicked woman

Prov 2, 16-19; Eccclus 25, 17-31; Eccclus 26, 10-11; Eccclus 43, 6.

A bold woman

Prov 12, 4; Eccclus 22, 4-5; Eccclus 25, 27; Eccclus 26, 12-15.

A quarrelsome woman

Prov 19, 13; Prov 21, 9; Prov 27, 15; Eccclus 10, 22; Eccclus 25, 23.

Proper conduct in church

1 Cor 11, 5-10; 1 Cor 14, 34-35; 1 Tim 2, 8-12.

WORD OF GOD

Ps 118, 89 & 140 & 154; Ps 148, 12-15; Eccclus 1, 5; Is 40, 8. Luke 21, 33; John 12, 48.

Power of the word of God

Ps 32, 6-9; Ps 147, 17-18; Eccles 8, 3-4; Wis 9, 1; Wis 16, 12 & 26; Eccclus 43, 28; Is 55, 10-11.

John 6, 64 & 68-69; John 15, 3; Eph 6, 17; 2 Tim 2, 8-9; Heb 4, 12; Heb 11, 3; James 1, 21; 1 Peter 1, 22-23; 2 Peter 3, 5.

Word of God is truth

2 Kings 7, 28; Ps 118, 160; Ps 144, 13; Job 17, 17.

See also Truth of God

Word of God is just and good

Ps 11, 17; Ps 17, 31; Ps 32, 4; Prov 8, 8-9; Prov 30, 5; Mich
2, 7.

God's word is our comfort

Ps 118, 49-50 & 81 & 103.

God's word is our light and guide

Ps 118, 9 & 105 & 130.

We need God's word

Deut 8, 3 & 11-12.

Matt 4, 3-4.

On receiving God's word

Ps 118, 11 & 161-162; Jer 15, 16.

Matt 13, 3-8 & 23; Luke 11, 27-28; John 8, 47; 1 Thess
2, 13.

Exhortation to receive God's word

Deut 6, 6; Deut 11, 18-20; Job 22, 22; Prov 4, 20-22.

Col 3, 16; James 1, 21.

WORDS

See also Conversation

See also Prudence in words

Words, idle

See Idle words

Words, kind

See Kind words

WORDS, EVIL AND UNKIND

Ps 4, 5; Ps 140, 4; Wis 1, 8-9; Eccclus 37, 21.

Matt 12, 37.

See also Conversation, evil

WORDS OF CHRIST ON THE CROSS, SEVEN

Matt 27, 46; Luke 23, 34 & 43 & 46; John 19, 26-30.

WORK

See Labor

WORKS

Works to gain heaven

See Heaven

Works of God

Ps 32, 4; Ps 36, 6; Ps 45, 9; Ps 65, 5; Ps 103, 31; Ps 106, 31;
 Ps 144, 10; Eccclus 16, 22; Eccclus 42, 23; Eccclus 43, 30-37;
 Is 5, 12.

Works of God are great and wonderful

Job 5, 8-9; Job 37, 14; Ps 71, 18; Ps 97, 1; Ps 104, 5; Ps 106,
 23-24; Ps 110, 2-6; Ps 117, 23; Eccclus 11, 4; Eccclus 16,
 26-28; Eccclus 18, 2-6; Eccclus 42, 16 & 21; Joel 2, 21.

See also Greatness of God

Recognition of God's works

Ps 65, 3; Ps 91, 6; Ps 103, 24; Ps 138, 14; Is 25, 1.
 Apoc 15, 2-3.

All works of God are good

Gen 1, 31; Deut 32, 4; Ps 91, 5; Ps 144, 13; Eccclus 34, 20-
 21; Eccclus 39, 39-40; Eccclus 42, 25; Dan 3, 27.
 Mark 7, 36-37.

See also Creation

God's works are proclaimed

Tob 12, 7 & 20; Ps 25, 6-7; Ps 65, 16; Ps 74, 2; Ps 104, 1-2;
 Ps 117, 17; Ps 144, 4-6; Eccclus 17, 7-8; Eccclus 42, 15-17;
 Is 12, 4-5.
 Mark 5, 18-20.

Words of God show forth His power and greatness

See Greatness of God shown by His works

Works of mercy

Lev 25, 26-27 & 37; Eccclus 7, 39; Is 58, 7-11; Ezech 18, 5-9.
 Matt 5, 2; Matt 10, 8; Matt 25, 34-40; Acts 20, 35; Rom
 15, 1; 1 Thess 5, 14; Heb 10, 24.

Good works

Tob 12, 12; Ps 33, 13-15; Prov 10, 16; Prov 14, 20-21.
 Mark 4, 26-29; John 15, 8; Eph 2, 10; 2 Thess 2, 15-16;
 Apoc 19, 7-8.

See also Practicing our religion

Reward of God for good works

Gen 4, 7; Job 34, 11; Ps 17, 21-22; Ps 18, 10-12; Prov 12,
 14; Eccclus 16, 15; Eccclus 51, 38.
 Matt 25, 34-40; John 5, 29; Acts 10, 35; Rom 2, 6-7 & 10-
 11; 1 Cor 3, 8 & 13-14; 1 Cor 15, 58; Gal 6, 9; Eph 6, 8;
 Heb 6, 10; 2 Peter 1, 10-11.

See also Reward

See also Merits

See also Grace

Exhortations to practice good works

Ecclus 35, 6; Ecclus 39, 17-19; Amos 5, 14-15.

Acts 26, 20; Philip 4, 8-9; Col 1, 10; Titus 3, 8 & 14; Heb 10, 24; Heb 13, 16; 1 Peter 4, 19; 2 Peter 1, 5-9.

Good works and salvation

Gen 4, 7; Gen 22, 16-18; Ps 17, 21-25; Ps 18, 10-12; Ps 61, 15.

Matt 5, 11-12; Matt 10, 41-42; Matt 16, 27; Matt 25, 34-40; Mark 9, 40; Rom 2, 6-7 & 10 & 13; 1 Cor 3, 8 & 13-14; 1 Cor 9, 24-25; Gal 6, 8-9; 2 Tim 4, 7-8; Heb 6, 10.

Good works necessary for salvation

Matt 3, 8-10; Matt 7, 21; Matt 25, 41-46; John 15, 1-2; James 2, 14-26; James 4, 17; 2 Peter 1, 5-11.

WORLD

World is God's enemy

John 7, 7; John 8, 23; John 12, 31; John 14, 16-17 & 31; John 15, 18-21; John 16, 7-11 & 33; John 17, 9 & 14 & 25; James 4, 4; 1 John 3, 13; 1 John 4, 3-5.

World can never satisfy us

Prov 27, 21; Eccles 7, 7.

Vanity of the world

See Vanity

Wisdom of the world

See Wisdom of the world

World despises the just

See Just despised by the world

World, love of the

See Worldliness

World, end of the

See End

WORLDLINESS

Ps 30, 7; Wis 15, 12.

Luke 8, 5-7 & 14; Rom 12, 2; 2 Cor 4, 3-4; Col 2, 20; 1 Tim 5, 6; James 1, 27; James 4, 4; 1 John 2, 15-17.

See also Pleasures, vanity of

WORLDLY-MINDEDNESS

Matt 16, 23; John 3, 31; John 5, 44; John 8, 23-24; Rom 8, 5-8; 1 Cor 2, 12-14; Philip 2, 21; Col 3, 1-2.

See also Carnal-minded

See also Vanity

WRATH OF GOD

See Anger of God

Y

YOUNG MEN

Prov 1, 1-4; Prov 20, 9; Eccles 6, 18.

1 John 2, 13-14.

Proper conduct for young men

Eccles 32, 10-17.

Titus 2, 6; 1 Peter 5, 5.

YOUTH

Thoughtlessness of youth

Ps 24, 7; Prov 30, 18-19.

Youth does not last long

Eccles 11, 10; Eccles 12, 1.

We should form good habits in youth

Job 20, 11; Ps 11, 8-9; Prov 22, 6; Eccles 25, 5; Eccles 11, 9; Jer 13, 23; Lam 3, 27.

Z

ZEAL

Zeal for honor of God

3 Kings 19, 9-10; Ps 68, 10; Ps 118, 139; Ps 139, 21-22.
Matt 6, 9-10.

Zeal in doing good

Ecclus 51, 24.

Matt 5, 6; Luke 12, 49; Luke 16, 8; 1 Cor 9, 22-23; 2 Cor
11, 28-29; 2 Cor 12, 15; Gal 4, 18; Philip 3, 13-14; James
5, 19-20; 1 Peter 3, 13; Apoc 3, 19.

See also Diligence or industry

Zeal of Christ

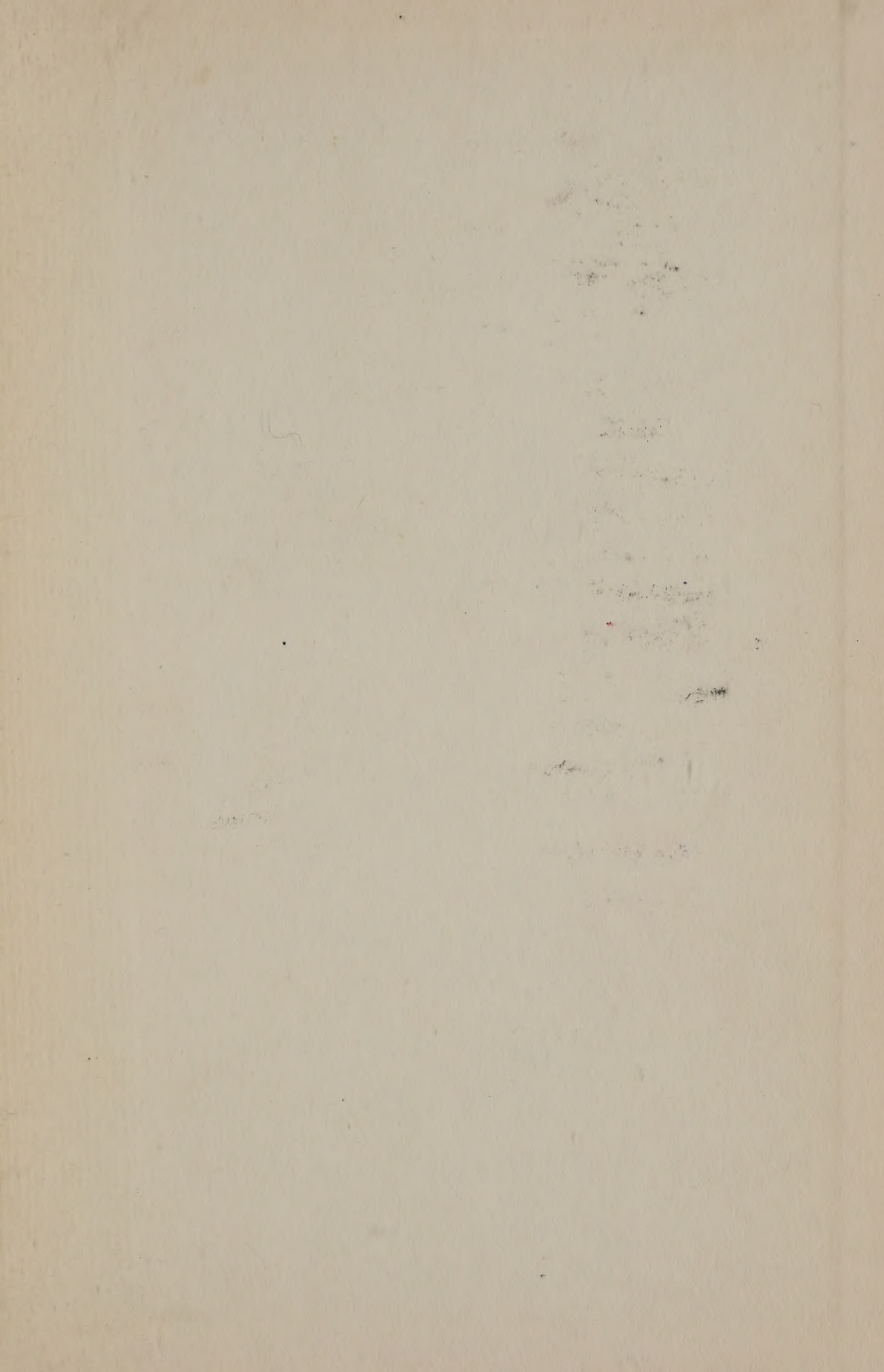
Matt 9, 35-38; Mark 1, 35-38; Mark 4, 33-38; Mark 6, 30-
36 & 46; Luke 2, 46-49; Luke 12, 50; John 2, 13-17; John
4, 5-6 & 31-35.

Imprudent zeal

Matt 16, 21-23; Matt 26, 6-9 & 31-35 & 50-54; Luke 9,
52-56; Rom 10, 2-3; Gal 4, 17; James 3, 14-16.

Date Due		
DEC 2 1954		
AUG 3 1955		
AUG 6 1959		
AUG 21 1959		
OCT 13 1959		
DEC 24 1959		
MAY 2 1960		
AUG 31 1960		
DEC 31 1960		





BS432 .K47
Biblical subject index.

Princeton Theological Seminary-Speer Library



1 1012 00006 7910